A SUPPLEMENTARY BIBLIOGRAPHY

ERITREO-ETHIOPIAN STUDIES IN SOCIETY AND HISTORY:

1960 - 1995

J. Abbink

AFRICAN STUDIES CENTRE
LEIDEN, THE NETHERLANDS

Research Report 55/1996
A SUPPLEMENTARY BIBLIOGRAPHY

ERITREO-ETHIOPIAN STUDIES
IN SOCIETY AND HISTORY:

1960 - 1995

J. Abbink

© 1996 J. Abbink

The copyright of the separate contributions in this series remains with the authors. Copies may be ordered from the African Studies Centre, P.O. Box 9555, 2300 RB Leiden, The Netherlands.
FOREWORD

The present work is an extended supplement to the literature on Ethiopian and Eritrean studies in the fields of social science and history in the widest sense, including politics, agriculture, health, ethnography, art and literature. It is a sequel to *Ethiopian Society and History. A Bibliography on Ethiopian Studies 1957-1990*. This work, which was published in 1990 and was well received, contained 5433 items. This supplement was prepared in response to the need felt by many users to periodically update the bibliographical 'state of the art' on Eritreo-Ethiopian Studies. As such it covers the five-year period of 1990-1995. It also contains a number of items missed in the first book. Obviously, the two works should be used together to get a full picture of the contemporary literature on Ethiopia and Eritrea. Thematically, the kind of literature gathered in this Supplement is similar to that referred to in the earlier work, and the same exclusions are maintained, e.g. linguistics.

The present volume contains about 2000 items, mainly from the last five years. This may show that the number of publications in the field of Ethiopian and Eritrean Studies continues to grow. As a result of the new electronic media and other improved communications one can now also get more access to (at least the titles of) the new publications and sources, but it takes a superhuman effort to keep up with everything. The present Bibliography did not aim to be exhaustive.

While I refrain here from giving a survey of trends and themes in Eritreo-Ethiopian studies of the past years, it can be noted that some traditional topics still dominate: history, peasantry and agriculture, political developments, law and administration, art and religious studies. But one also notes a substantial increase in environmental and ecological studies and socio-cultural studies. In many fields, the crucial contributions are often made by Ethiopian and also Eritrean scholars, both in quality and quantity. Significant advances in the study of Ethiopia and Eritrea will always be made in the framework of scholarly dialogue of Ethiopian, Eritrean and foreign scholars.

I would also refer readers to the works mentioned under chapter I, Bibliographies. Especially for works in Amharic the bibliography of Haile Māsqēl Gābre Wold is invaluable. There are also other unpublished bibliographies available at various Asmara University departments and at the Institute of Ethiopian Studies Library in Addis Ababa, both in the Foreign Languages section and in the Ethiopian Languages section.

For the sake of consistency and accessibility, the basic structure for the classification of items in the 1990 Bibliography has been maintained here, although several amendments could indeed be made. For instance, there are good arguments not to follow a strict 'ethnic group' classification: it suggests static entities, which is of course wrong. Ethnicity is primarily situational. Many populations cannot conveniently be given an ethnic label, and often the historical, cultural and social phenomena described pertain to more than one group. In the strict sense, to stick to an ethnic grid would mean clinging to a mode of thinking which has been out of theoretical fashion in anthropology since the early 1970s. It is remarkable that these ethnic group denominations are now often 'appropriated' by people themselves. For instance, in Kenya or Nigeria, many people now speak in terms of the 'tribe' they belong to, as opposed to other 'tribes'. This can only mean that 'ethnic group' difference is politicized to a high degree, and that people recreate and manipulate such ethnic labels and self-definitions. For the sake of continuity with the first bibliography I have continued the classification of items in 'ethnic groups', but with growing unease. In doing this, I also took my lead from the titles of the publications where an ethnic group is specifically mentioned.

Some classification problems remain also here, for instance, items on economic history could either be placed under history of the appropriate period, or under economics. Double checking is of course necessary.
Some people will ask why items on Eritrea are listed here and why not in a separate bibliography. Two reasons to include them here are: 1. to provide continuity with the 1990 bibliography, where many items on Eritrea were included, and 2. the fact that the history and cultures of Eritrea and Ethiopia are so intertwined makes it difficult to suddenly cut Eritrean items out. Also for reasons of comparative regional studies it may be an advantage to have items on Eritrea gathered here.

There is also the question whether it would be useful to distinguish a 'post-1991' period, recognizing the major change of government in Ethiopia in that year and the de facto independence of Eritrea (in the former Bibliography, a period break was made in several fields with the year 1974). While the number of publications which relate to this four-year period is growing fast, it obviously does not reach the level of literature on the pre- and post-1974 periods, which is why this additional subdivision has not yet been made, except in the section on politics.

Several sources have not been exhaustively scanned for items - which is not to say that they are not important. This accounts for an incomplete listing of publications and reports of, e.g., the World Bank, IMF, FAO, UNDP, the International Livestock Research Institute (ILRI), and of many NGOs. Needless to say, although they provide essential information on Eritrean-Ethiopian affairs, the articles in various Eritrean-Ethiopian 'diaspora' magazines or in the independent Ethiopian press could neither been included (On the latter, an exhaustive study is in preparation by Dr. Jacques Bureau of the MEE, Addis Ababa).

Neither listed are all the papers, documents and reports from various Government Ministries, from the Institute of Development Research at Addis Ababa University, from workshops and seminars. Though they are often interesting and important, they remain unpublished and not well accessible. Many of the recent BA and MA theses prepared at various University Departments could neither be included. Items in Amharic, Oromo, Tigrinya or other Eritrean-Ethiopian languages are not well represented here.

As is evident from the table of contents, the items are listed under headings which are slightly different (and more detailed) from those of the 1990 Bibliography.

Chapters taken from collective volumes have again been listed with an abbreviated reference to the volume (CV) toward the end of the bibliography.

An index of authors' names concludes this work. In the sources, names of Eritrean-Ethiopian authors are occasionally not listed in full (on personal name and father's name) but on father's name followed by an initial. Hence, the complete name is sometimes not given. Such names have then been indexed on the father's name (This may have caused an occasional double listing of names of one and the same person). Incidentally, the indication of the number of items per author (in the Index) does not say much because several works of various authors will have been missed.

I apologize to the authors cited if I did not include all of their work, and to readers for remaining errors and for the lack of a few bibliographic details (page number, publisher) which I was not able to secure for a very small number of publications. Finally, I am again very grateful to the African Studies Center in Leiden for publishing this work.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I.</td>
<td>Bibliographies</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II.</td>
<td>History and Development of Eritreo-Ethiopian Studies</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III.</td>
<td>Manuscripts, Documents, Sources, Library Studies</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV.</td>
<td>Travellers and Foreigners</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V.</td>
<td>History</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V.1</td>
<td>General</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V.2</td>
<td>Prehistory and ancient history</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V.3</td>
<td>Medieval to 1855</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V.4</td>
<td>History from 1855 to 1935</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V.5</td>
<td>Italo-Ethiopian war and occupation 1935-1941</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V.6</td>
<td>History after 1941</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V.7</td>
<td>History after 1974</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VI.</td>
<td>Cultural Geography, Ecology, Demography</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII.</td>
<td>Politics and Law before 1974</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VIII.</td>
<td>Politics, Law and Revolutionary Development after 1974</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IX.</td>
<td>Politics and Law after 1991</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>X.</td>
<td>Peasantry and the Rural Sector after 1974</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>X.1</td>
<td>Before 1974</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>X.2</td>
<td>After 1974</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XI.</td>
<td>The Urban Sector</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XII.</td>
<td>Modernization, Communications, Industry, and 'Development'</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIII.</td>
<td>Economics, Economic Policy, Banking</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIV.</td>
<td>Social Structure, Social Change and Gender</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XV.</td>
<td>Drought and Famine; Refugees and Resettlement</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XVI.</td>
<td>International Relations</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XVI.1</td>
<td>Before 1896</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XVI.2</td>
<td>1896-1941</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XVI.3</td>
<td>1941-1974</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XVI.4</td>
<td>After 1974</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XVII.</td>
<td>Ethno-Regional Conflicts</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XVIII.</td>
<td>Education</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIX.</td>
<td>Health and Healthcare</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XX.</td>
<td>Ethnomedicine and Indigenous Knowledge</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XXI.</td>
<td>Folklore, Magic, Oral Traditions</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
XXII. Music 132

XXIII. Material Culture, Architecture, Arts and Crafts 133
   XXIII.1. Religious Art and Architecture 133
   XXIII.2. 'Secular' and Modern Art 136
   XXIII.3. Material Culture and Crafts 138
   XXIII.4. Literature 138

XXIV. Christian and Hagiographical Literature 140

XXV. Religion and Missions 143

XXVI. Ethnology and Anthropology 149
   XXVI.1 General studies on society and culture 149
   XXVI.2. Various ethno-cultural groups 152

<p>| Afar | 152 |
| Agäw | 153 |
| Alaba | 153 |
| Amhara | 153 |
| Anyuak | 154 |
| Arbore | 154 |
| Argobba | 155 |
| Art | 155 |
| Bench | 155 |
| Bertha (Beni Shangul) | 156 |
| Betä Esra'el (Falasha) | 156 |
| Bilen | 157 |
| Borodda | 158 |
| Burji | 158 |
| Dassanetch | 158 |
| Dizi | 158 |
| Dime | 158 |
| Dorze | 158 |
| Gamo | 159 |
| Garri | 159 |
| Garrimaro | 159 |
| Gumuz | 159 |
| Gurage | 160 |
| Hadiyya | 160 |
| Hamar | 161 |
| Harari | 161 |
| Käficho (Gonga) | 161 |
| Kämmbata | 162 |
| Kaza | 162 |
| K'ämant | 162 |
| Koegu (Kwegu) | 162 |
| Koma | 162 |
| Konso | 163 |
| Korè (Koyré, Amarlo) | 163 |
| Kunama | 163 |
| Maale | 164 |
| Mao | 164 |
| Me'en (Tishana) | 164 |
| Me'en (Bodi) | 164 |
| Murle | 165 |
| Mursi | 165 |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Language</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Nyangatom</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oromo</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shekatcho</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sidama</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Somali</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suri (Surma)</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>T'ämbaro</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tigrinya (Tigrawi)</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsamai</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uduk (Kwanim Pa)</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wälayta</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wäyto</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yem</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zay (Zayse)</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

LIST OF COLLECTIVE VOLUMES 175

INDEX OF AUTHORS' NAMES 179
Bibliographies

I. Bibliographies

Abdulahi Hassen, Tesfayesus Mahary & Jelaludin Ahmed
1990 *Annotated Bibliography of the Population of Ethiopia.*

Alasebu Gäbre Sellasie

Bahru Zewde
1986 A bibliographical prelude to the agrarian history of Ethiopia.

Berhanu Debebe
1994 The soils of Ethiopia (1100 items).
Addis Ababa: SIDA Regional Conservation Unit.

Gupta, S.

Hacque, I., Desta Beyene & Marcos Sahlu
Addis Ababa: International Livestock Center for Africa.

Haile Mäsqil Gäbre Wold
1991 *The Ethiopian Nationalities: a Bibliography. Volume I. Works in Ethiopian languages (746 items); Volume II. Works in foreign languages (3705 items).*
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies (Mimeographed).

Hammerschmidt, E.
1956 Zur Bibliographie äthiopischer Anaphoren.

Kebbede Gessesse, Kebbede Abba Ire & Rosa Araya
1986 Theses on Ethiopia by Ethiopians and others accepted for BA or BSc, degrees by the Haile Sellassie I University, 1960-1972.
*Quaderni di Studi Etiopici* 6-7: 215-310.

Mahadevan, V., et al.

Mekonnen Assefa
1990 *Index to Livestock Literature Microfiched in Ethiopia.*

Prabhu, P.M.
1994 Select bibliography [on Ethiopia, Eritrea, Somalia and Djibouti].
Prunier, G.  
1993 La corne d'Afrique: éléments bibliographiques récents.  

Shiferaw Bekele  
1990 Bibliography.  
In: CV 1: 351-402.  
1992 Bibliography of senior essays of the Department of History, Addis Ababa University, on ethno-history and related topics.  

Sidor, A.  
1988 Ethiopianist bibliographies.  
In: CV 13: 22-32.

Stella, G.C.  
1984 Carlo Conti Rossini e i suoi scritti circa l'Etiopia e l'Eritrea (Saggio bibliografico).  
*Quaderni di Studi Etiopici* 3-4: 106-128.

Tonini, E.  
*Quaderni di Studi Etiopici* 1: 79-80.

Tsehai Berhane Sellasie  
1991 Bibliography.  
In: CV 6: 133-156.

Unseth, P.  
1990 *Linguistic Bibliography of the Non-Semitic Languages of Ethiopia.*  
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center, 113 p.

Volpe, M.  
1988 An annotated bibliography of Ethiopian literature in Russian.  
*Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 32: 171-193.
II. History and Development of Eritreo-Ethiopian Studies

Bahru Zewde, Baye Yimam, Eshetu Chole & Alula Pankhurst

Bairu Tafla
1994  Interdependence through independence: the challenges of Eritrean historiography. 

Beletou Kebede

Brüne, S.
1991  Internationale Äthiopien-Konferenz in Addis Abeba oder wie eine wissenschaftliche 
   Tagung zum Politikum wurde. 

Braukämper, U.
   September 1994. 

Clapham, C.
1993  How many Ethiopias? (Review article). 
   *Africa* 64(1): 118-128.

Crummey, D.
1990  Society, state and nationality in the recent historiography of Ethiopia. 

Daniel Haile
1992  Legal research and literature in Ethiopia. 
   *Bulletin de la Maison des Etudes Ethiopiennes* (Addis Ababa) 1: 45-61

Engida Techeste Aderom
1981  The development of Asmara University. 

Gupta, S.
1994  Research trends in Ethiopian studies: literature analysis of International 

Heyer, F.
1994  Früher Ausblick nach Äthiopien im reformatorischen Deutschland. 

Holmer, R.
   *Quaderni di Studi Etiopici* 5: 112-142.

Hopkins, S.
History and Development of Eritreo-Ethiopian Studies

Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 34: 115-126.

Kaplan, S.
1991 The Two Zions and the exodus from Ethiopia [Review article].

Marcus, H.G.
History in Africa 17: 373-378.
1993 Translating the Emperor's words: Volume II of Haile Sellassie's My Life and Ethiopia's Progress.
History in Africa 20: 413-420.

Marrassini, P.

Mekonnen Bishaw

Mekuria Baleha
1995 Onesimos Nasib's pioneering contributions to Oromo writing.

Mercier, J.
Gradhiva 14: 41-50.

Pankhurst, A.

Pankhurst, R.
1991 The Institute of Ethiopian Studies.

Pankhurst, R. & Tadese Beyene, eds.

Polotsky, H.J.
Stuttgart: F. Steiner Verlag, 145 p.

Pratt, H.

Quirin, J.A.
1993 Oral traditions as historical sources in Ethiopia: the case of the Beta Israel (Falasha).
History in Africa 20: 297-312.
Ricci, L.
1988 Ricordi di Enrico Cerulli.
_Rassegna di Studi Etiopici_ 32: 5-44.
1994a In memoriam: B.W. Andrzejewski.
_Rassegna di Studi Etiopici_ 36: 143-159.
1994b XII Congresso Internazionale di Studi Etiopici (5-10 settembre 1994).
_Rassegna di Studi Etiopici_ 36: 135-142.

Sbacchi, A.
1994 The late Robert L. Hess and the memoirs of Giacomo Naretti at the court of Emperor Yohannes of Ethiopia.
In: CV 33, vol.1: 899-918.

Shelemay, K. K.
1991 _A Song of Longing. An Ethiopian Journey._

Sorenson, J.
1991 Discourses on Eritrean nationalism and identity.

Strecker, I.

Taddeesse Tamrat
1990 Enrico Cerulli (1898-1988). In appreciation of his great Ethiopian scholarship.
1994 Italian contributions to Ethiopian Studies.

Taddia, I.
1989 Nota critica su alcune opere recenti riguardanti l'Etiopia.
_Africa_ (Roma) 44(2): 301-310.

Tedeschi, S.
1984 La carrière et les idées de Heruy Wälدل Sellasié (1878-1938).
In: CV 59.

Tesemma Ta'a
1994 Oral historiography on Oromo studies.

Triulzi, A.
1988 La frontiera: note su alcune recenti pubblicazioni di antropologia e storia etiopica.
_Rassegna di Studi Etiopici_ 31: 219-235.

Tyloch, W.
III. Manuscripts, Documents, Sources, Library Studies


Crummey, D., Shumet Sishagne, et al.

Degife Gabre Tsadik
1990 National Archive for Ethiopia and the role of the Institute of Ethiopian Studies.
In: CV 7: 143-164.

Devens, M.
1994b Designing a Biblical concordance.

Gebre-Igziabiher Elyas

Gerö, S.

Giglio, C., ed.
Roma: Poligrafico dello Stato.

Gupta, S.
1991 The Institute of Ethiopian Studies Library and its documentation services.
1993 Development of the library profession and education in Ethiopia.
1994 The development of education, printing and publishing in Ethiopia.

Hussein Ahmed
1994 Al-Alam: the history of an Ethiopian Arabic weekly.

James, W.

Kropp, M.
Frankfurt/Main - Bern: Verlag P.D. Lang, 327 p. and 13 tables.
1989-90 'Dann senke das Haupt und gib ihr nicht im Zorn!": eine testamentarische Verfügungs des Königs 'Amda-Seyon aus dem Archiv der Hs. London, BM Or 481.
1990 Petite histoire de Yohannis fer "retrouvée dans un autre pays".
Manuscripts, Documents, Sources, ...

Lepage, C.  
1994  Publicaion en coopération internationale d’un catalogue des anciens manuscrits éthiopiens à miniatures.  

Lusini, G.  
1989  Sulla tradizione manoscritta dello “Zena Eskender”.  
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 33: 143-156.  
1994  Historical elements in the Gadla Dan’el.  

Mabbs, A.W.  
1982  *Ethiopia. The National Archives.*  
Paris: UNESCO.

Mantel-Niecko, J.  
1994  The Ethiopian manuscripts’ marginalia.  

Mayerson, P.  

Nersessian, V.N.  
1989  The Ethiopian manuscript collection in the British Library.  
In: CV 37: 63-68.  
1994  The Ethiopian manuscripts in the British Library.  

Ourgay, M.  
1991  Libraries in Ethiopia before 1900.  

Pankhurst, R.  
1988  An unpublished order of King of Kings Tewodros II at the Institute of Ethiopian Studies.  
1991  An unpublished letter of Téwodros to Etegé, or ‘Queen’, Yättámënnu.  

Pankhurst, R.J.  
1990  The Máqdälá Library of Tewodros.  
In: CV 1: 223-230.  
1994a  Observations on a letter from Emperor Yohannes IV to the Protestant missionary Martin Flad.  
1994b  In quest of Ankobar’s Church libraries.  
1994c  A letter from King James I of England to Emperor Susenyos of Ethiopia.  

Raineri, O.  
1993  Il Pastore di erma nel secondo testimone etiopico.  
Prouty, C.
1994 Documenting Ethiopia.

Ricci, L.
1990 Balambaras Giyorgis e Lāqāmti.
Paideuma 36: 247-261.

Rouaud, A.
1967 Quelques précisions sur les impressions et imprimeries éthiopiennes.

Rubenson, S.

Schneider, R.
1990a Notes éthiopiennes II (R. Basset, Études sur l'Histoire d'Éthiopie).
Annales d'Éthiopie 15: 113-140.
1990b Un traité de paléographie éthiopienne (Siegbert Uhlig, Äthiopische Paläographie, Stuttgart, 1988).
Annales d'Éthiopie 15: 149-153.

Six, V.
1994 Manuscripts from Lake Tana, part 3: Daga Estifanos et alia.
1995 Äthiopische Handschriften vom Tanasee 3.
Stuttgart: F. Steiner Verlag.

Six, V. & E. Hammerschmidt, ed.
Stuttgart: F. Steiner Verlag, 200 p.
Stuttgart: F. Steiner Verlag, 569 p.

Tedeschi, S.
1994 La première description de l'Ethiopie imprimé en Occident.
CV 26, vol.1: 155-164.

Teferi Kebede
1994 Information technology in Ethiopia.

Uhlig, S.
1989 Funktion und Bedeutung der Ornamente in äthiopischen Kodizes.
In: CV 37: 56-58.
1990 Introduction to Ethiopian Palaeography.
Stuttgart: F. Steiner Verlag, 118 p.

Ullendorff, E.
1990 From the Bible to Enrico Cerulli: a Miscellany of Ethiopian and Semitic Papers.
Stuttgart: F. Steiner Verlag, 235 p.
1993 An Ethiopic inscription in Westminster Abbey.
      Stuttgart: F. Steiner Verlag, xix + 193 p.

Weld Blundell, H., transl. & ed.
1989  The Royal Chronicle of Abyssinia, 1769-1840.
IV. Travellers and Foreigners

Agatharchides of Cnidus
1989 *On the Erythraean Sea.*

Ambrogi, S.
Torino: Edizioni Rai.

Bahru Zewde
*Africa* (Roma) 45(3): 365-383.

Bonzanini, G.
1983 *Ritorna a Casa.*

Braukämper, U.
1994 Frobenius as political agent: journey into Eritrea in 1915.

Caraman, P.J.

Casson, L., ed.
1989 *The Periplus Maris Erythraei.*
Text with introduction, translation and commentary.

Chojnacki, S.

Cropp, W.-U.
1990 *Äthiopien - im Land der Mursi.*

Grau, R.
1994 Biographie résumée d'Eloi Pino.
In: CV 26, vol.1: 559-566.

Harris, W.C.
1968 *The Highlands of Ethiopia.* 3 volumes.

Hirsch, B.

Katznelson, I.B.
1966 Alexander Bulatovich: man of unusual destiny.

Knefelkamp, U.

Kropp, M.

Marsden-Smedley, P.
1990 *A Far Country: Travels in Ethiopia.*

Prutky, R.
1991 *Remedio Prutky's Travels to Ethiopia and Other Countries.*
London: Hakluyt Society.

Reid, J.
1968 *Traveller Extraordinary: the Life of James Bruce of Kinnaird.*
London: Eyre & Spottiswoode, 320 p.

Rimbaud, A.
1979 *Lettere dall'Abessinia.*
Torino: La Rosa, 110 p.

Rouaud, A.
1993 Le voyage d'Europe.
1993 Notes pour servir à la biographie du docteur Vitalien.

Stella, G.C.
1982 *Rafaelle Alfieri.*

Stella, G.C, ed.
Parma: Albertelli.

Tedeschi, S.
1989 Un prelato armeno nell'Etiopia del Seicento.
1993 L'Etiopia di Poggio Bracciolini.
*Africa* (Roma) 43(3): 333-358.

Tubiana, J.
1963 Le voyage d'Emile Jonveaux en Éthiopie. Effets d'une ancienne mystification.

Volpe, M.
1987 Nikolai Gumilyov's Ethiopian tour as reflected in his diary.
*Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 31: 237-245.
Witte, C.M. de
1956  Une ambassade éthiopienne à Rome en 1450.
V. History

V.1 GENERAL

Amanuel Sahle

Asafa Jalata

Bairu Tafla

Bell, S.

Calchi Novati, G.
1992 Italy in the triangle of the Horn: too many corners for a half-power. In: CV 41: 243-257.


Chernetsov, S.B.

Di Cerbo, R.

Donzel, E. van

Erlich, H.


Ellert, G.
1972 *Afrikas Christliche Festung. Äthiopien im Bild der Geschichte.* Vienna: Kremayr und Scheriau.

Fekadu Bekele
Gaitachew Bekele

Gartley, J.
1994 Control of media and concept of image by Haile Selassie I.

Gascon, A & B. Hirsch
1992 *Les espaces sacrés comme lieux de confluence religieuse en Ethiopie.*

Gebre-Hiwot Baykadagn
1995 *State and Economy in Early Twentieth Century Ethiopia.*

Hancock, G.
1992 *The Sign and the Seal: the Quest for the Lost Ark of the Covenant.*

Hirsch, B.

Hirsch, B. & Teferi Abate
1993 A program of research in Tchaqata.

Holcomb, B.K. & Sisay Ibbsa
1990 *The Invention of Ethiopia: the Making of a Dependent Colonial State in Northeast Africa.*

Huntingford, G.W.B.
1989 *The Historical Geography of Ethiopia from the First Century A.D. to 1704.*

Jaffe, H.
Milano: Jaca Books.

Kendie, D.
1988 Northeast Africa and the world economic order.

Mammo Wuddneh
1965-66 *A History of Eritrea.*
Addis Ababa: Kuraz [in Amharic].

Marcus, H.G.
1992 The corruption of Ethiopian history.
In: CV 41: 220-227.
1994b *A History of Ethiopia.*
1994c Haile Sellassie's leadership.
McCann, J.
1994 Historical methods toward a landscape history of the Axum region, 1500-1990.

Means, S.M.
Harrisburg: Atlanta Publishing Co.

Oliver, R. & A. Atmore
1994a The opening up of Africa (1): from the Northeast.
1994b North and Northeast Africa, 1900-1939.
1994c The road to independence (1): North and Northeast Africa.

Perret, M.
1989 Le Tigré dans l'histoire d'Ethiopie.

Pétrides S.P.
1964 Le Livre d'Or de la Dynastie Salomonique d'Éthiopie.
Paris: Plon.

Poscia, S.
1989 Eritrea - Colonia Tradita.
Roma: Edizioni Associate.

Ricci, L.
1994 Un dignitario etiopico tra passato e presente.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 36: 117-133.

Rouaud, A.
1991 Afīl-Wārq; un Intellectuel Ethiopien Témoin de Son Temps.

Rubenson, S.
1991 Conflict and environmental stress in Ethiopian history: looking for correlations.

Shack, W.A.
1994 Strangers and tinkerers in Ethiopian political history.

Taddesse Tamrat
1991 Place names in Ethiopian history [review article].

Taddia, I.
1993 Riflessione sulla formazione dello stato in Eritrea.
V.2 PREHISTORY AND ANCIENT HISTORY

Agazi Negash
1990 Distribution of rockpaintings and engravings in Ethiopia.
   In: CV 7: 289-302.

Anfray, F.
1963a Une campagne de fouilles à Yeha.
   Annales d’Éthiopie 5: 171-192.
1963b Note sur les brûle-parfums antiques d’Ethiopie.
   Bolletino dell’Istituto di Studi Etiopici di Asmara 3: 1-5.
1963c La première campagne de fouilles à Matara.
   Annales d’Éthiopie 5: 87-166.
1966 La poterie de Matara.
   Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 22: 3-26.
1973a Yeha, berceau d’une civilisation.
   Archéologia 64: 33-44.
   Documents d’Histoire et Civilisation d’Éthiopie - Travaux R.C.P. 230 (CNRS),
   4: 35-38.
1976 Les sculptures rupestres de Galma dans le Sidamo.
   Annales d’Éthiopie 12, 229 p. (Special issue).
1994a Tiya et le mégalithisme en Éthiopie.

Anfray, F., R. Joussaume & C. Bouville
1983 Des milliers de stèles en Éthiopie.
   Archéologia 185: 34-47.

Annequin, G.
1970 Notes on "Djibat" and "Adadi Maryam".
   Annales d’Éthiopie 6: 13-16.

Bard, K.A.
1994 Environmental history of early Aksum.
   In: CV 33, vol.1: 2-5.

Berhanu Asfaw
1990 Space-based imagery in paleoanthropological research: an Ethiopian example.

Berhanu Asfaw, et al.
1991 Fejej - a new paleoanthropological research area in Ethiopia.
Bernand, E., A.J. Drewes & R. Schneider  
1990  *Recueil des Inscriptions de l’Éthiopie des Périodes Pré-Axoumité et Axoumite.*  
2 volumes.  
Paris: Geuthner.

Beylot, R.  
*Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 35: 5-11.

Brandt, S. & R. Fattovich  
1990  Late Quaternary archaeological research in the Horn of Africa.  

Calegari, C.  
1994  Arte rupestre in Eritrea.  
*Africa* (Roma) 49(1): 120-123.

Campbell, I.  
1994  The royal fortress at Azazo.  

Caquot, A. & P. Nautin  
1970  Une nouvelle inscription grecque d’Ezana, roi d’Aksum.  

Chavaillon, J.  
*Annales d’Éthiopie* 10: 1-17.

Chavaillon, J. & J.-L. Boisaubert  
1977  Prospection archéologique dans le Gemu-Gofa.  
*Abbay* 8: 3-10.

Chavaillon J., et al.  
1979  From the Oldowan to the Middle Stone Age at Melka Kunture (Ethiopia): understanding cultural change.  
*Quaternaria* 21: 87-114.

Contenson, H. de  
1961  Trouvailles fortuites aux environs d’Axoum.  
*Annales d’Éthiopie* 4: 15-23.

1962  Les monuments d’art sudarabe découverts sur le site de Haoulti (Éthiopie), 1959.  
*Syria* 39: 64-87.

Day, M.H. & C.B. Stringer  

Day, M.H., M.H.C. Twist & S. Ward  
1994  Les vestiges post-crâniens d’Omo I (Kibish).  
DiBlasi, M.
1994 An agenda for palynological research on late Holocene environmental history and human ecology in northern Ethiopia.

Dramis, F. & R. Fattovich
1994 From past to present: research perspectives in environmental archaeology on the Ethiopian Plateau.

Fattovich, R.
1977 Pre-Aksurnite civilization of Ethiopia: a preliminary review.
1976 La ceramica pre-aksurnita di Yeha: elementi di comparazione.
Documents d'Histoire et Civilisation d'Éthiopie - Travaux R.C.P. 230 (CNRS), 7: 31-38.
1978a Introduzione alla ceramica preaksumita di Grat Be'al Guebri (Yeha).
Annales d'Éthiopie 11: 105-122.
1978b The contribution of the Nile Valley culture to the rise of Ethiopian civilisation: elements for an hypothesis of a possible African component in the pre-Aksumite culture of Northern Ethiopia.
1982 The problem of Sudanese-Ethiopian contacts in antiquity: status questionis and current trends of research.
1987 Some remarks on the origins of Aksumite stelae.
Annales d'Éthiopie 14: 43-69.
1988 Indagini archeologiche sul popolamento antico delle zona di confine settentrionale etiopico-sudanese.
1989 The Gash Delta between 1000 BC and AD 1000.
1990a Remarks on the pre-Aksumite period in Northern Ethiopia.
1990b Aspetti e problemi di 'archeologia etiopica'.
Abbay 14.
Abbay 15.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 33: 89-130.
1993 L'archeologia in Ethiopia ed Eritrea: aspetti, problemi e prospettive.
Africa (Roma) 48(3): 464-469.
1994a The contribution of recent fieldwork at Kassala (Eastern Sudan) to Ethiopian archaeology.
1994b Missione ad Aksum.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 36:49-56.

Fattovich, R. & K.A. Bard
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 35: 41-72.


Graziosi, P. 1964 Figure rupestri schematiche nell'Acchele Guzai (Etiopia). *Rivista di Scienze Preistoriche* 19.

Heinzelin, J. 1983 *The Omo Archives of the International Omo Expedition*. Tervuren: Musée Royal de l'Afrique Centrale (Série Sciences Géologiques, no. 85).


1993 Le méséolithisme en Éthiopie: les objectifs d'une recherche.


1993 State development and urbanism in northern Africa.
History


Munro-Hay, S. & G. Eikemberg

Negussie, C.

Perret, M.

Phillipson, D.W.

Ricci, L.
1960a Iscrizioni rupestri dell'Eritrea, II. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 16: 77-119.

Ricci, L. & R. Fattovich

Roux, H. de

Schneider, R.
Scholz, P.  
1994  Ethiopia and the East. Observations of contacts along the southern "Silk Route" with particular regard for ancient Oriental and Iranian sources.  

Sergew Hable Sellasie  
*Rural Africana* 11: 30-36.

Suwa, G.  
1993  The paleoanthropological inventory of Ethiopia and the discovery of Konso-Gardula, the earliest Acheulean.  
*Nilo-Ethiopian Studies Newsletter* 1: 12-14.

Tringali, G.  
1987  Reperti antichi di scultura minore e di ornamenti dall’Eritrea e da Aksum.  
1988  Danni alle sculture di Da’ro Qawlos (Eritrea).  
*Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 32: 167-170.

Tsiirha Adefris  

Yohannes Haile Selassie, Tekle Hagos & Girma Hundie  
1990  An overview of the Stone Age sites of Gadeb, Melka Konturé and Beseka, Ethiopia.  
In: CV 7: 272-288.

Zelalem Assefa  
1990  An overview of archaeological occurrences from the Lower Omo Basin, Ethiopia.  
In: CV 7: 261-271.  
1994  History of paleoanthropological research in the Southern Omo, Ethiopia.  

V.3 MEDIEVAL, TO 1855

Abdullahi Mohammed Ahmed  

Asnake Ali  
1983  *Aspects of the Political History of Wállo: 1872-1917.*  

Berry, L.  
1994  Coalition politics and the royal office in mid-18th century Gondar.  

Bizualem Birhane  
1976  *Adal Abba Tanna, Nigus of Gojjam and of Kaffa, 1850-1901.*  

Cerulli, E.  
1959  Tre nuovi documenti sugli Etiopici in Palestina nel secolo XV.  
*Studia Biblica et Orientalia* 3: 33-47.  
1988  Ethiopia’s relations with the Muslim world.
CHERNET TILAHUN
1990 Traces of Islamic material culture in north-eastern Shoa.
In: CV 7: 303-320.

CHERNETSOV, S.B.
1990 The Ethiopian Feudalist Monarchy since the Seventeenth Century.
Moscow: Nauka, 326 p. [in Russian].
1994a The crisis of Ethiopian official royal historiography and its consequences in the 18th century.
1994b The role of Catholicism in the history of Ethiopia of the first half of the 17th century.
In: CV 26, vol.1: 205-212.

CRUMMEY, D. & SHUMET SHISAGNE
1991 Land tenure and the social accumulation of wealth in eighteenth century Ethiopia: evidence from form Qwesqwam land register.

1994 The lands of the Church of Diäbrä Sähay Qwesqwam, Gondär.

CRUMMEY, D., DANIEL AYANA & SHUMET SHISAGNE

DIOP, B.
1991 Une lutte pour l'hégémonie à la fin de l'antiquité: l'enjeu africain et l'arme de l'exégèse.

DOMBROWSKI, F.
1988 Internment of members of the royal family in Ethiopia, Turkey, and India.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 32: 45-57.


DONZEL, E. VAN

1985a Quelques remarques sur la correspondance en arabe de la cour éthiopienne, 1642-1706.

1985b Äthiopien und der Yemen um 1659.

1987 L'Islam en Ethiopie vers 1650.
Le Muséon 100(1-4): 377-383.

1994a Foreign relations during the reign of King Fasiladas (1632-1667).

1994b Fasiladas and Islam.

HECHT, E.-D.
1988 Ethiopia threatens to block the Nile.
Azania 23: 1-10.

HELMAN, M.E.
1990 A chalice from Venice for Emperor Dawit of Ethiopia.

Khazanov, A.M.
1994 Portugal's attempts at colonizing Ethiopia in the 16th-17th centuries.

Kobishchanov, Y.M.
1994a The Gafol complex in the Gondarine empire.
1994b Typology of Ethiopian feudalism.
CV 26, vol.1: 135-144.

Kropp, M.
1990 Miiliisay: Selbstbezeichnung eines Harariner Offizierskorps und ihr Gebrauch in äthiopischen und arabischen Chroniken.
Paideuma 36: 105-113.
1994 La théologie au service de la rébellion. Chroniques inédites du ras Mika'el.

Marrassini, P.
1990 A note on Zagwe kingship.
Paideuma 36: 185-188.
1993 Lo Scettro e la Croce: la Campagna di 'Amda Seyon I contro l'Ifat (1332).
Napoli: Istituto Universitario Orientale.

Mohammed Hassen
1990-91 The historian Bahrey and the importance of his 'History of the Galla'.
Horn of Africa 13-14(3-4/1-2): 90-106.

Molla Tikuye
1994 The rise and fall of the Yajju dynasty (1784-1930).

Musie Ghebreghiorghis
1984 Franciscan missionaries to Ethiopia during the early Renaissance.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 3-4: 34-62.

Pankhurst, R.
1979 The Kwer'ata Re'esu: the history of an Ethiopian war icon.
1981 An historical examination of Ethiopian tax revenues from the northern provinces (the land of the Bahr Negash/Marab Mellash and Bogos) in pre-colonial times.
1985-86 Problems about Bruce's history of the Zagwe dynasty.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 6-7: 86-92.
1990 The rôle of women in Ethiopian economic, social and cultural life: from the Middle Ages to the time of Tewodros.
In: CV 7: 345-366.
1995 Early contacts between Italy and Ethiopia, and the beginnings of Italian scholarship on Ethiopia.
Africa (Roma) 50(3): 399-403.
Pennec, H.
1994 La mission jésuite en Ethiopie au temps de Pedro Paez (1583-1622) et ses rapports avec le pouvoir éthiopien.
_Rassegna di Studi Etiopici_ 36: 77-116.

Pétrides, S.P.
1994 Le Français qui devint l'un des plus grands saints d'Ethiopie (1190-1220).
In: CV 26, vol.1: 127-133.

Pirenne, J.

Shiferaw Bekele
1990a _The state in the Zämäná Mäsafent_ (1786-1853): an essay in reinterpretation.
In: CV 71: 28-68.
1990b Reflections on the power élite of the Wārā Sāh Māsfenate (1786-1853).

Sutton, J.E.G.
1989 Towards a history of cultivating the fields.
_Azania_ 24: 98-112.
1994 The place of Ethiopia in African agricultural history.

Taddia, I.
_Africa_ (Roma) 43(4): 574-602.

Tekle-Tsadik Mekouria
1981 _The Invasion of Ahmed Gragne._

Trozzi, N.
1990 La proteggata stazione navale spagnola di Assab.
_Africa_ (Roma) 45(1): 139-147.

Wagner, E.
1991 The genealogy of the later Walasha sultans of Adal and Harar.

Wozniakowska, E.
1988 The Zagwe dynasty: a study in historical possibilities.
In: CV 84: 1-21.

Yemane Mesghenna
1989 Italian colonialism as reflected in Eritrea, 1882-1941 (Review article).

**V.4 HISTORY FROM 1855 TO 1935**

Abbas Haji

Abdussamad H. Ahmed
1988 Ethiopian slave exports at Matama, Massawa and Tajura, c. 1830-1885.
1991 Emperor Yohannis' campaign in Gojjam, August 1888 to February 1889.
1994 Anglo-Italian conflicting interests in the Lake Tana region 1913-1935.

Adhana Mengiste-ab
1990a Yohannis IV and Keren.
In: CV 1: 247-252.
1990b The occupation of Keren by the Egyptians, 4 July 1872 - 10 April 1885.
In: CV 7: 367-381.

*Africa Archive*
London: Africa Archive.

Amanuel Sahle
1990 Demythologizing Theodros.

Amsalu Aklilu
1990 The development of the Amharic language in the time of Tewodros.
In: CV 1: 145-153 [in Amharic].

Andalem Mulaw
1971 Begemdir and Simen (1910-1930).

Arnold, P.

Asafa Jalata
1990-91 The modern world-economy, Ethiopian settler colonialism and the Oromos.
Boulder, Co.: Lynne Rienner, vxiii + 233 p.

Bahru Zewde
1976 *Relations between Ethiopia and the Sudan on the Western Ethiopian Frontier, 1898-1935*.
1994 A social profile of Gondar town in the early twentieth century.
In: CV 26, vol.1: 603-610.
Bandini, F.  
1971  *Gli italiani in Africa: Storia delle Guerre Coloniali (1882-1943).*  
Milano: Longanesi.

Barker, J.  
1990  The growth and functions of small urban centres in Ethiopia.  

Benti Getahun  
1989  Shashamane: foundation and early growth up to the Italian occupation.  
In: CV 4: 10-27.

Caulk, R.H.  
1966  *The Origins and Development of the Foreign Policy of Menelik II, 1865-1896.*  

1970  Menelik and the Ethio-Egyptian war of 1875-76: a reconsideration of source material.  

1984  Bad men on the borders: *shum* and *shifta* in Northern Ethiopia the nineteenth century.  

Chapple, D.  
1990  Firearms again: the battle of Asem.  
In: CV 2: 19-30.

Clarence-Smith, W.G.  

Constantinos Tesfa Tsion  
1967  *Ethio-Egyptian Relations (1855-1877) and the Problems of the Unification of Ethiopia.*  
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Haile Sellassie I University (B.A. essay).

Corazzi, P.  

Crummey, D.  
1988  Imperial legitimacy and the creation of Neo-Solomonic ideology in 19th century Ethiopian history, 1830-1868.  

Davidson, B.  
1989  Was colonialism really useless? (Review article).  
*Scandinavian Economic History Review* 27(3): 60-64.

Eyayu Lulseged  
1980  *Ras Wale: a Biography.*  

Fantahun Berhane  
1973  *Gofijam, 1800-1855.*  
Fekadu Begna
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Haile Sellassie I University (B.A. essay).
In: CV 2: 49-60.

Fernyhough, T.
1988 Slave and the slave trade in Southern Ethiopia in the 19th century.
Slavery and Abolition 9(3): 103-130.
1994 Banditry, resistance and modes of production in southern Ethiopia, ca. 1850-1941.

Fusella, L.
1987 Le biografie del Blatengeta Heruy Walda Sellase (II. parte).
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 31: 23-68.

Gäbre Mädhin Kidane
1972 Yohannes IV: Religious Aspects of his Policy.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Haile Sellassie I University (B.A. essay).

Garretson, P.
1979 The Näggädras, trade and selected towns in nineteenth and early twentieth century Ethiopia.

Getahun Mesfin
1980 Tegray in the Zemene Messafint: a Brief Account.

Getatchew Haile
1989 Empress Tayitu and the Ethiopian property in Jerusalem.

Giglio, C.
1955 L'Impresa di Massaua.
Rome: Istituto Italiano per l'Africa.

Girma Kidane
1990 The death of Tewodros and the looting of Mäqdäla.
In: CV 1: 205-222 [in Amharic].

Guebrè-Heywèt Baykedagne
1993 L'Empereur Ménélik et l'Ethiopie.

Guluma Gemeda
In: CV 4: 28-47.
1990 Subsistence, slavery and violence in the lower Omo Valley, ca. 1898-1940s.
1993 The Islamization of the Gibe region, southwestern Ethiopia from c. 1830s to the early twentieth century.
Hickey, D.
1994 Ethiopian slavery and British abolitionism: the view from the American Legation, 1920-35.

Hussein Ismail
1967 The Political Factors which Led to the Rise of Tewodros II.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Haile Sellassie University (B.A. essay).

Jacob, P.
1994 Réflexions sur les batailles d'Ambalage, de Mekele et d'Adwa 1895-1896.
In: CV 33, vol.1: 802-813.

Kebre-ab Tesfai
1989 The post-Adwa situation in Eritrea and Tigrai: the appointment of Ras Mekonnen of Harar as governor of Tigray and the Italian preoccupation with him.

Labanca, N.
1993 In Marcia verso Adwa.

Lacroix-Riz, A.

Mäenna Gebre Medhin
1981 The conflict between Theodore II and Abuna Sllama, the head of the Ethiopian Coptic Orthodox Church in the mid-nineteenth century.
1984 The new policy and philosophy of Theodore II, king of kings of Ethiopia: the reaction of Abuna Sllama, head of the Ethiopian Coptic Orthodox Church.
Ethiopian Journal of African Studies 3(2): 5-34.

Mantel-Niecko, J.
1990 Tewodros II: hero of past and present.
In: CV 1: 193-196.

McCann, J.
1988 Children of the House.
Madison: University of Wisconsin Press.
1991 Orality, state literacy and political culture in Ethiopia: translating the Ras Kassa registers.
Boston: Boston University, African Studies Center (Discussion Papers in the African Humanities, no.10).

Mebratu Gebeyehu
1963 Tewodros's Attempt at Internal Reforms.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Haile Sellassie I University (B.A. essay).
Medhane Tadesse

Menbere Alemanewu
1963 *The Relations between Yohannis IV and Great Britain, 1867-1887.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Haile Sellassie I University (B.A. essay).

Merid Wolde Aregay
1990 Where did Tewodros's aims find their source.
In: CV 1: 69-116 [in Amharic].

Michael Ghabar
1971 *Bogos (1849-1890).*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Haile Sellassie I University (B.A. essay).

Mohammed Nur Abdu
1972 *Political History of Akala Guzay (1885-1896).*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Haile Sellassie I University (B.A. essay).

Nicholson, T.R.
1965 *A Toy for the Emperor.*

Pankhurst, A. & Hezkiel Gebissa
1987-88 Ledj Eyasu's visit and the removal of the "Gondârê" from Läjämé. *Quaderni di Studi Etiopici* 8-9: 82-93.

Pankhurst, R.
1990a Foreign educated Ethiopians in Ethiopian service at the time of Atsé Yohannes.
In: CV 1: 253-272.
1990b Tewodros as an innovator.
In: CV 1: 127-144.
1990c *A Social History of Ethiopia. The Northern and Central Highlands from early Medieval Times to the Rise of Emperor Tewodros II.*

Paulos Nyonyo
1993 *Asʹe Tewodros.*
Addis Ababa: Bole Printing Press [in Amharic].

Rainero, R.H.
1960 *I Primi Tentative di Colonizzazione Agraria e di Popolamento in Eritrea 1890-1895.*
Milano: Marzorati.
1989 The battle of Adowa on 1 March 1896: a reappraisal.

Rollins, R.J.
1967 *Russia's Ethiopian Adventure, 1888-1905.*
Syracuse: Syracuse University, Department of History (Ph.D. thesis).

Romandini, M.
1981 *Cavour e l'Etiopia (1857-1861).*
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 2: 28-36.
1984 Il problema coloniale in Italia dopo l'acquisto di Assab.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 3-4: 20-33.
1985a Le convenzioni di frontera tra Etiopia e Sudan Anglo-Egiziano durante l'amministrazione civile di Fernando Martini (1897-1907).
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 5: 38-73.
1985b Commissariati e residenze in Eritrea durante il governo di Martini (1897-1907).

Rouaud, A.
1994 L'expédition du Ras Tafari à Dassé, 1921 (d'après les archives françaises).

Rubenson, S.
1990 Meqdala revisited.
In: CV 1: 11-21.

Sahle Wolde Gabr
1968 The Background to the Battle of Metemma.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Haile Sellassie I University (B.A. essay).

Sanderson, G.N.
1971 Sudanese factors in the history of Ethiopia in the nineteenth century.

Sbacchi, A.

Seltene Seyoum
1972 Yohannes IV: Rise and Consolidation.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Haile Sellassie I University (B.A. essay).
In: CV 4: 64-80.

Seyoum Wolde Yohannes
1968 Ras Ali and Tewodros: the Position of Islam.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Haile Sellassie I University (B.A. essay).

Shiferaw Bekele
In: CV 4: 81-132.
1990 Kassa and Kassa: the state of their historiography.
In: CV 1: 289-347.
1991 The Ethiopian railway and British finance capitalism, 1896-1902.
Africa (Roma) 46(2): 351-374.
1994a The people of Dire Dawa: towards a social history (1902-1936).
In: CV 26, vol.1: 611-618.
1994b Gábäri Hiywot Baykädäñ and the emergence of a modern intellectual discourse.
Sociology-Ethnology Bulletin 1(3): 105-120.

Southon, J.
1994 Prince Alamayehu and Captain Speedy.
History

Storti, N.  
1985 La missione umanitaria di Leone XIII presso Menelik II nel 1896, alla luce dei documenti vaticani.  

Taddesse Gebre Egziabher  
1971 _Power Struggle in Tegray during the Zämänä Mäsafent, 1769-1855_.  

Taddesse Tamrat  
1990 _The Kosso-vendor mother: a new tradition of origin_.  
In: CV 1: 117-126.

Taddese Tewolde  
1982 _Itege Taytu Betul_.  
Addis Ababa: Kuraz [in Amharic].

Taddia, I.  
1994a In search of an identity: Amhara/Tegrean relations in the late 19th century.  
1994b Ethiopian source material and colonial rule in the nineteenth century: the letter to Menilek (1899) by Blatta Gäbrä Egziabheher.  

Täkle Tsadik Mäkuriya  
1988 _The Horn of Africa_.  
1990 _Emperor Tewodros and the Unity of Ethiopia_.  
1991a _Emperor Yohannis and the Unity of Ethiopia_.  
1991b _Emperor Minilik and the Unity of Ethiopia_.  

Tedeschi, S.  
1985 Santa Sede ed Etiopia dopo Adua (1896).  
_Africa_ (Roma) 40(4): 519-540.

Tekaligne Wolde Mariam  
In: CV 4: 133-152.

Tesemma Ta'a  
1990 Prologue to the Ethio-Sudanese frontier.  

Tesfai Seyoum  
1970 _Ras Alula Abba Nega: a Biography_.  
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Haile Sellassie I University (B.A. essay).

Tibebe Eshete  
1994 Towards a history of the incorporation of the Ogaden.


V.5 ITALO-ETHIOPIAN WAR AND OCCUPATION 1935-1941


Fikru Gebrekidan

Goglia, L.

Haile M. Larebo

Kacza, T.

Le Houérou, F.

Pankhurst, R.

Pateman, R.

Rochat, G.

Sbacchi, A.
Taddia, I.
1993 Un funzionario tra ricerca scientifica e colonialismo: Giovanni Ellero. 
_Africa_ (Roma) 48(1): 24-34.

Tsegaye Tegenu
1994 The taxation system of Ethiopia, 1855-1868. 

Tsehai Berhane Selassie
In: CV 7: 383-394.

Tsypkin, G.

Westermann, E.B.
1994 In the shadow of war: German loans and shipments to Ethiopia, 1935-1936. 

Yemane Mesghenna
Lund: Studentlitteratur.

V.6. History after 1941

Adhana Haile Adhana
In: CV 32: 27-45.

Asnake Ali
In: CV 33, vol.1: 467-482.

Bahru Zewde
1990 The concept of Japanization in the intellectual history of modern Ethiopia. 
1991 _A Modern History of Ethiopia, 1855-1974._ 
1993 The Ethiopian intelligentsia and the Italo-Ethiopian war, 1935-1941. 
1994a Hayla-Sellase: from progressive to reactionary. 
In: CV 24: 30-44 [Also in: CV 41: 29-43].
1994b The intellectual and the state in twentieth century Ethiopia. 
In: CV 33, vol.1: 483-496.

Balsvik, R.R.
In: CV 24: 77-94.

Befekadu Degefe
1995 The development of money, monetary institutions and monetary policy, 1941-75. 
Calchi Novati, G.  
1988 L'imperatore e il presidente: alle origini dell'alleanza Etiopia-Stati Uniti.  
_Africa_ (Roma) 48(3): 360-377.  
1993 Italia e Etiopia dopo la guerra: una nuova realtà, i risarcimenti e la stele rapita.  

Erlich, H.  
1994 Haile Sellassie and the Arabs.  

Gebru Tareke  
1984 Preliminary history of resistance in Tigray (Ethiopia).  
Cambridge, etc.: Cambridge University Press, xxi + 272 p.

Habtu Ghebre-ab, ed.  
1993 _Ethiopia and Eritrea: A Documentary Study_.  

Kane, T.L.  
1991 Excerpts from the prison diary of Ahadou Saboure.  

Killion, T.C.  
1992 Railroad workers and the Ethiopian Imperial state.  

Marchal, R.  
1994 Le refus de la revendication indépendantiste en Akkele-Guzai: le cas de Saganeiti.  
In: CV 26, vol.1: 655-663.

Nistri, P.F.  
1990 _Africa Orientale Italiana Cinquanta Anni Dopo: Testimonianze e Considerazioni_.  

Osman Salieh Sabbé  
1977 _History of Eritrea_.  
Betrouit: Dar al-Massirah [in Arabic].

Pankhurst, R.  
1992 The Falashas, or Judaic Ethiopians, in their Christian Ethiopian setting.  
_African Affairs_ 91(365): 567-582.

Pankhurst, R.J.  
1991 Senedu Gabru: a role model for Ethiopian women?  
In: CV 6: 71-88.

Shiferaw Jammo  
1995 An overview of the economy, 1941-74.  

Shiferaw Bekele  
1995 The evolution of land tenure in the Imperial era.  
In: CV 42: 72-143.
Taddia, I.
1990 At the origins of the state/nation dilemma: Ethiopia, Eritrea, Ogaden in 1941.  

Tekeste Melake  
1994 The intellectual background to the 1960 coup in Ethiopia.  

Tekeste Negash  

Teshale Tibebu  

Teshome G. Wagaw  
1991 The international political ramifications of Falasha emigration.  

Tibebe Eshete  
1994 The British administration in the Ogaden and its legacy: challenges and responses.  

Triulzi, A.  

Tsegeab Gebregergis  
1993 *An Account of an Eritrean Political Exile on his Visit to Eritrea*.  

Turky, H.  
1978 *Eritrea and the Challenge of Destiny*.  
Beirut: Dar al-Kounnouz [in Arabic].

V.7 HISTORY AFTER 1974

Abdallah Juma al-Hadj  
1992 The revolutionary political elite in Eritrea and the problem of building the independent state.  

Al-Amin Mohamed Said  
1993 *The Eritrean Revolution*.  
Asmara: Dogali Editors [in Arabic].

Allen, H.  
*Geography* 78 (4), 341: 445-448.
Amare Tekle, ed.  

Berhane Woldemichael  

Cahsai, B. & E.C. Williamson  

Clarke, W.S.  

Gamst, F.C.  

Gascon, A.  

Gebre Hiywet Tesfagiorgis, ed.  


Herrman, J.  

Hizkias Assefa  

Krylow, A.  

Kurdy, N.H.  

Machida, R.  
Markakis, J.  
1994 Ethnic conflict and the state in the Horn of Africa.  
In: CV 20: 217-238.

Mulatu Wubneh  
1994a Discontinuous development and ethnic collective movements in Ethiopia.  
1994b Discontinuous development, ethnic collective movements and regional planning in Ethiopia.  

Nadir A.L. Mohammed  
1994 Budgetary trade-offs in Ethiopia.  

Pateman, R.  
1995 Intelligence operations in the Horn of Africa.  
In: CV 43: 49-72.

Sasaran, E.J.  

Sorenson, J.  
1993 Imagining Ethiopia: Struggles for History and Identity in the Horn of Africa.  

Sutton, J.  
1994 Eritrea: Africa's newest independent state.  
Round Table 331: 341-346.

Tekeste Melake  
1994 The battle of Shiré (February 1989): a turning point in the protracted war in Ethiopia.  
In: CV 33, vol.1: 963-980.

Tefsay Mekonnen  
1992 Yidres le Bale-Tariku.  
Addis Ababa: Berhanna Elektro Asatami, 332 p. [in Amharic].
VI. Cultural Geography, Ecology, Demography

Abate Mammo
1993 Factors responsible for childhood mortality variation in rural Ethiopia.  

Abdullahi Hassan
1979 Fertility levels, patterns and differentials in Ethiopia.  
In: Experts Group Meeting on Fertility and Mortality Levels, Patterns and their  
Policy Implications, pp. 163-168. Monrovia: UNECA.

Abdurahman Mohammed
1987 Population Distribution and Internal Migration in Ethiopia.  
Canberra: Australian National University (M.A. thesis).

Abebe Zegeye
1994 Environmental degradation, population movement and war.  
In: CV 24, pp 172-191.

Adugna Getaahun
In: CV 11: 142-186.

Alemseged Gebre
1989 Fertility Differentials in Addis Ababa: Case Study of one Kebele.  
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, DTRC (M.Sc. thesis).

Alemtehay Tekle
Canberra: Australian National University (M.A. thesis).

Alula Abate
1995 Demography, migration and urbanization in Ethiopia.  
In: CV 42: 277-327.

Anderberhan W. Giorgis
1993 The human and ecological consequences of war in Eritrea.  
In: CV 32: 77-84.

Asmerom Kidane
1987 Reestimating the Ethiopian population by age and geographical distribution.  
1989 Demographic consequences of the 1984-85 Ethiopian famine.  
1994a The relation between fertility and mortality in rural Ethiopia - beyond correlations.  
1994b Demographic responses to recurring famines in Ethiopia.  

Assefa Abegaz
1995 The Status and Dynamics of Natural Resources (Soil, Vegetation and Water) in Ziquala Area, North Wello, Ethiopia.  

Assefa Hailemariam
1991 Fertility levels and trends in Arsi and Shoa regions of Central Ethiopia.


1994 Constraints on sustainable development in Ethiopia: is there a future for improved woodstoves?

Chanka, T.T. & R.H. Chaudhury
1992 Child survival and fertility performance in rural Ethiopia: is there any relationship? 
Social Action (New Delhi) 42(2): 170-191.

Cliffe, L.
1988 Drought, war and pestilence: beating the locusts the hard way. 
Review of African Political Economy 42: 82-84.

Dahl, G.
1991 Pastoral strategies after drought. 

Damtew Teferra
1992 National Herbarium: from where to where? 

Daniel Gamachu
1978 Environment and Development in Ethiopia. 
Geneva: International Institute for Relief and Development.
1988 Environment and development in Ethiopia. 
In CV 11: 55-96.
1990a Environment and mass poverty. 
In: CV 3: 164-173.
1990b The natural resource base of the northeastern Shoa region. 
In: CV 18.

Dellelegne Teshome
1994 The history and problems of bridges in Ethiopia. 

El Shishiny, H. & Ghabbour, S.I.
1989 Analysis of soil fauna data in the highlands of the Sudan and Ethiopia. 

Ezekiel Gebissa

Fichtl, R. & Admasu Adi
1994 Honeybee Flora of Ethiopia. 
Weikersheim: Margraf Verlag, 510 p.

Fisseha Haile Meskal

Galizia, M.
1986 Social anthropological studies for soil conservation: man-environment relationships in the Western Chercher Mountains, Ethiopia. 

Gascon, A.
Cultural geography, ecology, demography

1994b Model-maps for Ethiopian studies.

Genet Mengistu

Girmaye Kebbede

Habtemariam Tesfaghiorghis

Hendrie, B.
1993 The impact of the war in Tigray.
In: CV 32: 85-98.

Herweg, K.
1993a Potentiale und Limitierungen für eine nachhaltige Landnutzung im Hochland von Äthiopien.

1993b Problems of acceptance and adaptation of soil conservation in Ethiopia.

Hilsum, L.

Hoffmann, R.

Hultin, J.

Hutchison, R.A., ed.

Ishihara, M.

Janssen, V.
Cultural geography, ecology, demography


1992 Southward-northward resettlement in Ethiopia.
Mesfin Tadesse  
1994 History of botanical explorations in Ethiopia.  

Michael Beyene  
1994 Eritrea: ecological rehabilitation.  
Africa Quarterly 34(2): 231-236.

Mohammed Umer Mohammed  
1994 Environmental and climatic fluctuations during the last few thousand years in southern Ethiopia - pollen data.  

Newcombe, K.J.  

Okbaghebdel Berakhi & L. Brancaccio  
1994 Some reflections on the origin and land-use of pediments on Ethiopian highlands.  

Pankhurst, R.  
1992 The history of deforestation and afforestation in Ethiopia prior to World War I.  
In: CV 41: 275-287 [Also in Northeast African Studies 2(1) N.S.: 119-134.]

Shigeta, M.  
1990 Folk in situ conservation of ensete (Ensete ventricosum (Welw.) E.E. Cheesman): towards the interpretation of indigenous agricultural science of the Ari, Southwestern Ethiopia.  

1991 The Ethnobotanical Study of Ensete (Ensete Ventricosum) in Southwestern Ethiopia.  
Kyoto: Kyoto University (Ph.D. thesis).

Simmonds, N.W.  
1958 Ensete cultivation in the Southern Highlands of Ethiopia.  

Solomon Abate  
1994 Land Use Dynamics, Soil Degradation and Potential for Sustainable Use in Metu Area, Illubabor Region, Ethiopia.  
Berne: University of Berne, Institute of Geography.

Ståhl, M.  
1990 Environmental degradation and political constraints in Ethiopia.  
Disasters 14(2): 140-150.

1992 Environmental rehabilitation in the northern Ethiopian highlands: constraints to people's participation.  

Tekaligne Wolde Mariam  
1994 In the Hinterland of the City: the Provisioning of Addis Ababa.  
Tubiana, J.
1987 Nouveaux éléments de toponymie éthiopienne (région de Gondar).
1990 Bar-zaf: l'eucalyptus en Éthiopie.
_Paideuma_ 36: 329-333.

Tubiana, M.-J.
1990 La famine: phénomène climatique? Phénomène politique?
In: CV 5: 63-74.

Tvedt, T.
In: CV 16: 79-92.

Uhlig, S.K. & K. Uhlig
1989 On the ecology and vegetation of the plateaus of east Ethiopian isolated mountains.
_Archiv für Naturschutz und Landschaftsforschung_ 29(3): 175-179.

Walker, B.W.

Walker, D.
1990 The state of tree cover in Dalocha.

Weigel, G.
1986 _The Soils of Maybar/Wello Area: the Potential for and Constraints of Agricultural Development. A Case-study in the Ethiopian Highlands._

Wood, A.
1993a Natural resource conflicts in Southwestern Ethiopia: state, communities and the role of the National Conservation Strategy in the search for sustainable development.
1993b Natural resource conflicts in South West Ethiopia: state, communities and the role of the National Conservation Strategy in the search for sustainable development.

Wood, T.G.
1991 Termites in Ethiopia: the environmental impact of their damage and resultant control measures.
_Ambio_ 20(3-4): 136-138.

Zemenfes Tsighe
1992 The political economy of land degradation in Ethiopia.
In: CV 41: 416-435.

Zewdie Shibre & Abdulhamid Bedri Kello, eds.
1993 _Regional Development Problems in Ethiopia. Ambo III. Proceedings._

Zewolde, J.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, School of Graduate Studies (M.A. Thesis).
VII. Politics and Law before 1974

Aberra Jembere

Beckstrom, J.

Bulcha Demeksa

Clapham, C.

Ibrahim Idris
1990 Capital punishment and blood-money as options of the victim's relatives to requite homicide in the traditional Ethiopian administration of justice. In: CV 7: 29-38.

Mellana, V.

Scholler, H.

Tekeste Melake
VIII. Politics, Law and Revolutionary Development after 1974

Amare Tekle
1989 The determinants of the foreign policy of revolutionary Ethiopia. 
1990 Continuity and change in Ethiopian politics. 
In: CV 35: 31-52.

Andargatchew Tiruneh
1993 *The Ethiopian Revolution, 1974-1987: a Transformation from an Aristocratic to a Totalitarian Autocracy.*

Asmelash Beyene

Baker, J.
1990 Ethiopia's road to perestroika: in search of the end of the rainbow? 

Bekele, M.
1979 Prison conditions in Ethiopia. 
*Horn of Africa* 2(2): 4-11.

Bereket Habte Selassie
1989 Corporatism in Ethiopia: from monarchy to military socialism. 
1990 Empire and constitutional engineering: the PDRE in historical perspective. 
In: CV 35: 115-136.

Brehme, G.
1988 *Die Verfassung der volksdemokratischen Republik Äthiopien.* 

Brüne, S.

Clapham, C.
1989 The state and revolution in Ethiopia. 
1990a State, society and political institutions in revolutionary Ethiopia. 
1990b Conclusion: revolution, nationality and the Ethiopian state. 
In: CV 35: 221-232.

Dawit Wolde Giorgis
1990 The power of decision-making in post-revolutionary Ethiopia. 
In: CV 35: 53-72.
Politics, Law and Revolutionary Development after 1974

Eyayu Lulseged

Fentahun Tiruneh
c.1990 The Ethiopian Students: their Struggle to Articulate the Ethiopian Revolution.

Gascon, A.
Etudes Polémologiques 51: 191-194
1990 La perestroïka à l'éthiopienne: le pari de Mengistu.
Politique Africaine 38: 121-126.

Gebeyehu, A.G.W.
1990 Background to the crisis in Ethiopia.
Ufahamu 18(2): 2-12.

Gebru Tereke
1990 Continuity and discontinuity in peasant mobilization: the cases of Bale and Tigray.
In: CV 35: 137-156.

Gilkes, P.
1994 Revolution and military strategy: the Ethiopian Army in the Ogaden and in Eritrea,

Gupta, V.
1982 Ethiopian revolution: march to socialism.
1989 Ethiopia: beyond media distortions.

Haile K. Asmerom
1990 Interpretations of the Ethiopian revolutionary process (review article).

Harbeson, J.W.
1990a Perspectives on the Ethiopian transformation: variation on common themes.
1990b State and social transformation in modern Ethiopia.
In: CV 35: 73-91.
1990-91 The Ethiopian crisis: alternative scenarios for change.

Harsch, E.
1978 The Ethiopian Revolution.
New York: Pathfinder Press.

Henze, P.
1983 History and the Horn (review article).
1989 Ethiopia's revolution: mythology and history.
Santa Monica: RAND Corporation, 21 p.
Santa Monica: RAND Corporation, 63 p.
1990b Glasnost about building socialism in Ethiopia.
Santa Monica: RAND Corporation, 33 p.
1990c Mengistu’s Ethiopian marxist state in terminal crisis.
Santa Monica: RAND Corporation, 17 p.
1990d The Ethiopian revolution: mythology and history.
Santa Monica: RAND Corporation, v + 58 p.

Ibrahim Idris
1990 Ethiopian immigration law on the exclusion and deportation of foreign nationals.
1994 Freedom of religion and secularization of the state: the legal status of Islamic law
and Shariat courts in Ethiopia.
In: CV 33, vol.2: 151-156.

Janssen, V.
1994 The monopoly mechanism: generating and menacing the Ethiopian state.

Kaeufeler, H.
1988 Modernisation, Legitimacy and Social Movements: a Study of Socio-Cultural
Dynamics and Revolution in Iran and Ethiopia.
Zurich: Völkerkunde Museum der Universität Zürich, 313 p.

Kane, T.L.
1994 The Red Star campaign - the military milieu.

Keller, E.
1988 Revolution and state power in Ethiopia.
Current History 92(574): 217-220.
1990a Ethiopia.
In: B. Schutz & R.O. Slater, eds. Revolution and Political Change in the Third
1990b Constitutionalism and the national question in Africa: the case of Eritrea.
In: CV 35: 95-114.

Kiflu Tadesse
1993 The Generation. The History of the Ethiopian Peoples’ Revolutionary Party. Part
I: From the Early Beginnings to 1975.

Kim, Quee-Young & J.M. Leach
1990 From military to social revolution: a comparative analysis of Ethiopia and the
Sudan.

Krylov, A.
1990 Islam and nationalism: two trends of the separatist movement in Ethiopia.

Mantel-Niecko, J.
1990 Law that generates instability: the case of the Ethiopian proclamations of September
1987.
Markakis, J.  
1989 Nationalities and the state in Ethiopia.  
*Third World Quarterly* 11(4): 118-130.

Mekuria Bulcha  
1987 *Refugees and Development in Ethiopia.*  

Mesfin Wolde Mariam  
1994 An Ethiopian peace initiative.  

Mohanty, B.K.  
New Delhi: Jawaharlal Nehru University (Ph.D. thesis).

Negussay Ayele  
1990 The Ethiopian revolution: political aspects of the transition from PMAC to PDRE.  
In: CV 35: 11-30.

Odesola, S.N.  
1988 Ethiopia's unfulfilled revolution.  

Ofulemi, K.  
1988-89 Stalinism in Ethiopia.  

Omar Osman Rabeh  
1990 La révolution éthiopienne et le problème des nationalités dans la Corne d'Afrique: Somalie occidentale et Erythrée.  
In: CV 5: 93-100.

Ottaway, M.  
1991 Ethiopia: the fifteenth year of the revolution.  
*Comparative Politics* 23(2): 239-248.  
[Passim on Ethiopia].

Pateman, R.  
1991 Eritrea and Ethiopia, strategies for reconciliation in the Horn of Africa.  

Pausewang, S.  
1991 Rural conditions for democracy in Ethiopia: peasant self-determination and the state.  
Bergen: Chr. Michelsen Institute, 18 p.

Prunier, G.  
*Politique Africaine* 33: 89-104.

Roberts, J.  
1992 Seignory and resource mobilization in socialist Ethiopia.  
Sheckler, A.  
1990  Creating democratic traditions in an undemocratic state: mass organisations in Ethiopia.  
[Also in: *Horn of Africa* 13-14(3-4/1-2), 1990-91, pp. 81-89].

Sherr, E.M.  
1990  Political structure of Ethiopia.  

Solomon Terfa  
1991  Pluralism as an instrument of political stability and development.  

Woldu, S.M.  

Yared, M.  
*Jeune Afrique* 1581: 29-32.

Yohannis Petros  
1991  A survey of political parties in Ethiopia.  
IX. Politics and Law after 1991

Aaron Tesfaye
1992 Is federalism viable in Ethiopia?
In: CV 41: 1-11.

Abbink, J.
1995a Ethiopie: le dilemme entre ethnicité et 'démocratisation'.
Politique Africaine 57: 135-142.
1995b Breaking and making the state: the dynamics of ethnic democracy in Ethiopia.

Aberra Jembere
1994 The making of constitution in Ethiopia: the centralization and decentralization of the administration.
In: CV 33, vol.2: 66-78.

Adhana Haile Adhana
1994 Mutation of statehood and contemporary politics.
In: CV 24: 12-29.

Amare Tekle

Amnesty International
1995 Accountability past and present: human rights in transition.

Andreas Eshete
1993 Implementing human rights and a democratic constitution in Ethiopia.

Assefa Jalata
Dialectical Anthropology 18(3-4): 381-402.
1993b Sociocultural origins of the Oromo national movement in Ethiopia.

Biles, P.

Clapham, C.
1992 The socialist experience in Ethiopia and its demise.
Marxism's Retreat from Africa. London: F. Cass].
1995 Ethnicity and the national question in Ethiopia.

Cohen, J.M.
Daniel Gamachu  
1994  A nation in perpetual transition: the politics of changes in administrative divisions and subdivisions in Ethiopia.  

Daniel Haile  
1995  Freedom of association, ethnicity and the transition to democracy.  

Daniel Teferra  
1994  Rebuilding Ethiopia around democracy.  

Dawit Abate  
In: CV 24: 280-308.

Eikenberg, K.  
1991  Übergang wohin: die "Charta Äthiopiens für die Übergangsperiode".  
1995a  Äthiopien.  
1995b  Eritrea.  

Ethiopian Human Rights Council  
Addis Ababa: EHRCO.

Gamst, F.C.  

Gilkes, P.  
1994  The effects of secession on Ethiopia and Somalia.  

Harbeson, J.W.  
1993  The future of the Ethiopian state after Mengistu.  
Current History 92(574): 208-212.

Henze, P.  
1994a  Ethiopia and Eritrea in transition: the impact of ethnicity on politics and development opportunities and pitfalls.  
1994b  The primacy of economics for the future in the Horn of Africa.  

Hill, M.J.D.  
1992  Human rights in Ethiopia and Eritrea.  
In: CV 41: 120-148.
Politics and Law after 1991

Hovde, R.L.
1994 Democracy and governance in Ethiopia: a survey of institutions, issues and initiatives in the transitional period.

Getatchew Haile
Collegeville, Minn.: Sentinel Printing [in Amharic].

Keller, E.
1995 Remaking the Ethiopian state.

Kinfe Abraham
1994 Ethiopia: from Bullets to the Ballotbox. The Bumpy Road to Democracy and the Political Economy of Transition.

Lewis, H.L.
1991 Beginning again.

Markakis, J.
1994 Group conflict and human rights in the Horn of Africa.
Issue 22(2): 5-8.

Mengisteab Kidane
1992 Averting Ethiopia's disintegration.

Merera Gudina
1994a The Ethiopian transition: from military autocracy to popular democracy? Some major issues for consideration in crossing the cross-roads.
Ufahamu 22 (1-2): 64-88.

Michler, W.

National Democratic Institute

Norwegian Institute of Human Rights
Oslo: NIHR, 119 + 16 p.

Pausewang, S.
1993 Das Beispiel Eritrea - Wahlbeobachtung in einer jungen Demokratie.
1994a Local democracy and central control.
1994b The 1994 Election and Democracy in Ethiopia.
Oslo: Norwegian Institute of Human Rights, 82 pp.

Pausewang, S., & A. Suhrke, eds.
1993 The Referendum on independence for Eritrea: report of the Norwegian observer group in UNOVER.

Pool, D.

Prunier, G.

Scholler, H.

Seyoum Gebregziabher

Shiferaw Bekele

Tecoola W. Hagos

Ten kir Bonger

Tesfatsion Medhanie

Tetzlaff, R.

Tsegai Isaac
Politics and Law after 1991

Tsehai Berhane Selassie
In: CV 41: 379-394.

Vestal, T.M.
In: CV 33, vol.2: 188-204.

Vircoulon, T.

Waal, A. de
1993 Ethiopia - transition to what?

Walle Engedayehu
1993 Ethiopia: democracy and the politics of ethnicity.
1994 Ethiopia: the pitfalls of ethnic federalism.
Africa Quarterly 34(2): 149-192.

Welch, C.E.
1991 The military and social integration in Ethiopia.

Yohannes Chane Mitiku
1994 Ethiopia's right to "life" in international law.

Zaremo, A.
1995a Eritrea - 'controlled democracy'.
1995b Ethiopia - justice -- or vengeance?
X. Peasantry and the Rural Sector

X.1 Before 1974

Bizuwork Zewde
1994 Land grant and tenancy: a case study of Arssi.
In: CV 33, vol.1: 532-552.

Dessalegn Rahmato
1995 Peasant agriculture under the old regime.
In: CV 42: 143-193.

Guluma Gemeda

Haile M. Larebo
1994 Ethiopian Orthodox Church (EOC) land tenure at Bishoftu, Shäwa.

Humphreys, C.
1975 An Empirical Investigation of Factors Affecting Peasant Crop Production (Based on a survey of Ada woreda, Ethiopia).
Boston: Tufts University, Fletcher School of Law and Diplomacy (Ph.D. thesis).

McCann, J.
In: CV 18.

X.2 After 1974

Abebe Haile Gabriel
1990 Generating marketed surplus of food through state farms: a critical evaluation of Ethiopian experience.

Abebe Teferi
1992 Food grain marketing reform in Ethiopia.

Abebe Wossene
1991 Traditional husbandry practices and major health problems of camels in the Ogaden (Ethiopia).

Adugna Negeri
1987 Role and effectiveness of extension and advisory services in Ethiopia in assisting small farm communities.
Peasantry and the Rural Sector


Alemayehu Lirenso

Alemneh Dejene

Almaz Zewde


Anderson, I. & B. Flynn


Asfaw Negesse, et al.  
1992 Developing an early-maturing maize variety to solve seasonal food shortage.  
In: CV 21: 60-68.

Asmelash Woldemariam  
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, School of Graduate Studies (M.A. thesis in Social Anthropology).

Asmerom Kidane  
1992 Determinants of multiple cropping in Ethiopia: an application of qualitative response model.  

Asmerom Kidane & D.G. Abler  
1994 Production technologies in Ethiopian agriculture.  
*Agricultural Economics* 10(2): 179-191.

Aspen, H.  

1994 Crisis and the management of knowledge - a tentative approach to the crisis of the Ethiopian peasantry.  

Ayele Gebre Mariam  
1987 Pastoral systems at loggerheads.  

1991 Livestock and economic differentiation in north east Ethiopia: the Afar case.  
*Nomadic Peoples* 29: 10-20.

Ayele Tirfie  
Stuttgart: Stuttgart University, Institute for Regional Development Planning, 205 p., 2 appendices.

Azam, J.-P.  
1993 La levée des controles de marchés de grains en Ethiopie (Mars 1990).  

Barbary, B.  
1990 *Ethiopie, révolution, famine: quel chemin l'Ethiopie a-t-elle donc parcouru depuis 1974-1975?*  
In: CV 5: 25-42.

Befekadu Degefe & Tesfaye Tafesse  
1990 The marketing and pricing of agricultural products.  
In: CV 3: 111-120.

Berhane Woldemichael  
In: CV 16, 171-178.
Berhe Wolde Aregay
1994 Issues in conservation and tenure.

Bertrame, S.
1994 Leaders of rural organisations in the Beles resettlement area.

Blowfield, M & T. Donaldson
1993 Cattle and cribs. Grain storage and production amongst pastoralists in Ethiopian and Nigeria.

Brons, M.
1992 Some political factors affecting food security in Jijiga awraja, Ethiopia.

Brüne, S.
1990 The agricultural sector.
   In: CV 3, pp.15-29.
1994 New economic policies and rural development options. Ethiopia in the 90s.

Chilote Yirga, et al.
1992 Farming systems of the Kulumsa area.

Cliffe, L.
   In: CV 16: 189-194.

Dagnew Eshete

Debela, S.

Debrah, S.

Dejene Aredo
1990 The evolution of rural development policies.
   In: CV 3: 49-57.
1992b The relevance of the improvement approach to agricultural growth.
   In: CV 34; 45-58.


*Dercon, S.*


*Dessalegn Rahmato*


1988b The Crisis of Livelihood in Ethiopia. Trondheim: Trondheim University, College of Arts and Science (Ethiopia Research Programme), 42 p.


1992a *The Dynamics of Rural Poverty: Case studies from a district in southern Ethiopia*. Dakar: CODESRIA, 70 p.


Dolal, M.
In: CV 16: 185-188.

Doppler, W.

Ege, S.
1988 The agricultural crisis in Ethiopia.
In: CV 9.
1990 Changing patterns of land tenure in Ayne, Mafud warada.
In: CV 18: 225-236.
1994a The potential for development in northern Sháwa
1994c Land tenancy in northern Sháwa.

Eshetu Chole
1990 Agriculture and surplus extraction.
In: CV 3: 89-99.

Fantu Cheru
1990 The international context.
In: CV 3: 69-78.
1992 *Constraints for a conservation-based agricultural development policy in Ethiopia: a base-line study in Fedis awraja.*
Bergen: Chr. Michelsen Institute, 37 p.

Fantu Cheru & S. Pausewang, eds.
1992 *Economic reconstruction and the peasants in Ethiopia: two papers presented at the Symposium on the Ethiopian economy.*
Bergen: Chr. Michelsen Institute, vi + 66 p.

Fassil Gebre Kiros
1988 Food and development in Ethiopia: retrospect and prospect.
1993 *The Subsistence Crisis in Africa: the Case of Ethiopia.*

Faye, B.
1990 *Elèveurs d'Ethiopie.*

Fecadu Gadamu
1990 Pastoral nomadism and rural development.
In: CV 3: 205-212.

Franzel, S. et al.
1989 Grain marketing regulations: impact on peasant production in Ethiopia.
1992 Impact, institutionalisation and methodology: research with farmers.
1992 Grain marketing policies and peasant production.
Gamst, F.C.
1991 Good peasants: two transformations of traditional agriculture in Ethiopia and Hispanic North America.

Gascon, A.
1987 Le sabre et le tracteur. Les fermes d'Etat dans l'agriculture éthiopienne.
1990 Les réformes agraires.
In: CV 5: 343-63.

Gascon, A., D. Pillot & H. Wibaux

Gavian, S. & Gemechu Degefa
1994 Commercial investors and access to land.
In: CV 27: 147-162.

Gebrehiwot Ageba
1992 Rural credit and peasant indebtedness: a case study in north Shewa.
In: CV 34: 105-118.

Gemechu Gedeno, et al.
1992 Agronomic improvement and new cropping patterns.
In: CV 21, pp 69-76.

Gérard, D.
Nomadic Peoples 29: 42-52.

Getachew Woldemeskel
1989 Ethiopia's agrarian policy and its effects.
Food Policy 14(1): 308-312.

Gizachew Abegaz
1994a Rural land use issues and policy: overview.
In: CV 27: 21-34.
1994b Tenure issues in coffee growing areas: a case study of Manna and Gomma woredas.

Goe, M.R.
1989 The Ethiopian 'maresha': clarifying design and development.
1990 Tillage with the traditional maresha in the Ethiopian Highlands.
Tools and Tillage 6:127-156.

Gryseels, G. et al.
1989 On-farm research to improve small-holder livestock productivity in the Ethiopian Highlands.
Gufu Oba
1992 Changing property relations among settling pastoralists: an adaptive strategy to declining pastoral resources.
In: CV 22: 38-44.

Gutu, S.Z. et al.

Haile, T.
1988 Socio-economic aspects of small-scale irrigation in Ethiopia.

Hailu Beyene
1992 Constraints to increasing wheat production in the small-holder sector.
In: CV 21: 210-211.

Hailu Beyene & Chilote Yirga
In: CV 21: 79-96.

Hammond, L.C.
1994 Returnees, local farmers and big business: the politics of land allocation in Humera, Ethiopia.
In: CV 27: 248-263.

Hanna Kebede
1990 Gender relations in mobilizing human resources.
In: CV 3: 58-68.

Hansson, G.

Hareide, D.
1990 Famine or preparedness?
In: CV 3: 199-204.

Havnevik, K., J. Hultin & Tekeste Negash

Hoffman, R.

Hogg, R.
NGOs, pastoralists and the myth of community: three case studies of pastoral development schemes from East Africa.
Nomadic Peoples 30: 122-146.

Holden, S.J. & D.L.Coppock
1993 Effects of distance to market, season and family wealth on pastoral dairy marketing in Ethiopia.

Holt, J. & M. Lawrence

Joireman, S.F.
1994 Land contracts and traditional tenure.
In: CV 27: 77-94.

Jones, B.
1992 The FFHC agricultural programme in southern Ethiopia.

1987 Intermediate technology for increased food and feed production from deep black clay soils in the Ethiopian highlands.
In: CV 8: 373-383.

Jutzi, S.C. & M.A. Mohammed-Salem
1992 Improving productivity on highland vertisols: the oxen-drawn broadbed maker.

Kassahun Seyoum

Kelly, M.
Disasters 16(4): 322-338.

Kiflemariam Melake

Kiros Gebre-Egziabher
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, School of Graduate Studies (M.A. thesis in Social Anthropology).

Kirsch, O.C., F. Goricke & J.F.G. Worz
Fort Lauderdale - Saarbrücken: Breitenbach, 189 p.

Legesse Dadi, et al.
1992a The farming system of the Bako area.
1992b Marketing maize and tef in the Bako area: implications for the post market-liberalisation policies.
In: CV 21: 227-240.

1992c Socio-economic constraints to increasing maize production.

1992d Marketing maize and tef in western Ethiopia: implications for policies following market liberalization.
*Food Policy* 17(3): 201-213.

Maknun Gamaledin
In: CV 16: 178-183.

1993 The decline of Afar pastoralism.
In: CV 31: 45-62.

Maxwell, S., C. Belshaw & Alemayehu Lirenso
1994 The disincentive effect of food-for-work on labour supply and agricultural intensification and diversification in Ethiopia.
*Journal of Agricultural Economics* 45(3): 351-359.

McCann, J.

*Journal of Interdisciplinary History* 20(3): 389-416.

In: CV 35: 177-196.

Mehret Ayenew
In: CV 27: 228-263.

Mekuria, M., et al.
1992 Farming systems research in Ethiopia: evolution, development and organisation.

Melaku Worede

Melasuo, T.
1990 Development projects and peasant associations in Wollo, Ethiopia.

Mengesha Bekele
1988 Farmers' constraints for increasing crop production in Ethiopia.
In: CV 9: 115-119.

Mengisteab Kidane
Peasantry and the Rural Sector

In: CV 9: 115-119.

Mengisteab Kidane
1990 *Ethiopia: Failure of Land Reform and Agricultural Crisis.* 

Mesfin Wolde-Mariam

Mesfin Wolde Sellasie
1995 *The Role of Ten Small Market Towns in Integrating the Rural Urban Economy: a Case Study in Western Shoa Zone.* 

Ministry of Agriculture, Ethiopia
1992 *Agricultural Policy.* 
Addis Ababa: MoA, 2 volumes [in Amharic]

Mirgissa Kaba
1994 Land tenure and resource management in a western Shewa Oromo community. 

Miyawaki, Y.
1994 Diversified selection of *sorghum bicolor* and development of indigenous varieties: 
a case from the Arbore in southwestern Ethiopia. 

Mulugeta Bezzabeh
In: CV 16: 143-153.

Mulumebet Mitiku
1994 Evolution and impact of the Agricultural Marketing Corporation on marketing 
food grains in Ethiopia. 
In: CV 33, vol.2: 52-64.

Naggo, Y.
1984a Agrarian reforms and class struggle in Ethiopia, part I. 
1984b Agrarian reforms and class struggle in Ethiopia, part II. 

Negussie, B. & C. Negussie
1994 Rural development in southern Shewa: experiences and reflections about basic 
needs and basic development. 

Norton, B.E. & Gebrehiwot Zere
1987 A perspective on the marketing component in the development in range livestock 
production in East Africa. 
Pankhurst, A.  
In: CV 3: 121-134.

Pankhurst, H.  
1990a The value of dung.  
In: CV 18: 75-88.  
1990b What change and for whom?  
In: CV 3: 144-155.  

Pausewang, S.  
1987 Peasants, organisations, markets ten years after the land reform: some observations based on a study in Achäfäär and Shebadino.  
In: CV 9: 127-151.  
1988 Participation in rural development experience in socialist Ethiopia.  
1990a *'Meret leArashu':* land tenure and access to land. A socio-historical overview.  
1990b The peasant perspective.  
1994a Peasant self-determination and the state: on rural conditions for democracy in Ethiopia.  
1994b Food security through a safety net - or a right to work?  

Pickett, J.  
1991 *Economic Development in Ethiopia: Agriculture, the Market and the State*.  

Poluha, E.  
1988 The producers' cooperative as an option for women: a case study from Ethiopia.  
In: CV 10: 139-152.  
1989 *Central Planning and Local Reality: the Case of a Producers' Cooperative in Ethiopia*.  

Polyakov, G.  
1990 Soviet-Ethiopian cooperation in agriculture.  
In: CV 3: 79-88.

Pukkala, T. & V. Pohjonen  
1990 Use of linear programming in land use planning in the Ethiopian highlands.  

Salole, G.  
1991 Not seeing the wood for the trees: searching for indigenous non-government organisations in the forest of voluntary self-help organisations.
Sandford, J. & S. Sandford  
1994 Land tenure in an enset growing region.  
In: CV 27: 190-201.

Schubert, W.  
1991 *Die Landwirtschaft in Äthiopien.*  

Scoones, I. & J. McCracken, eds.  
1989 *Participatory rapid rural appraisal in Wollo: peasant association planning for natural resource management.*  

Scoones, I. & A. Cornwall  
1991 *Farmer Participatory Research in North Omo, Ethiopia.*  

Semeneh Tamirat  
1985 The role of women in Ethiopia in livestock production.  

Singer, N.J.  
1989 Land use policy and draft legislation in Ethiopia: assistance to land use planning.  

Solomon Gebre  
1991 The interaction between small towns and their hinterlands: implications for rural development.  
*African Urban Quarterly* 6(3-4): 229-234.

Solomon Mulugeta  
1990 Aspects of fertilizer distribution and use in selected peasant associations in northern Shoa.  
In: CV 18.

Stähl, M.  
1989 Capturing the peasants through cooperatives: the case of Ethiopia.  

Storck, H.  
Hannover: Hannover University, Institute of Horticulture Economics, 94 p.

Storck, H., et al.  

Stroud, A. & Mekuria, M.  
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Source</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1992</td>
<td>The state, the peasantry and rural class formation in prerevolutionary Ethiopia.</td>
<td><em>Africa Development</em> 17(2): 89-114.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

77

Teshome Regasse, et al.
1992 Developing technologies for small-scale farmers: on-farm research in the Nazret area.
In: CV 21: 126-142.

Tessema Chekun Awoke
1994 Land tenure issues in high potential coffee growing areas: overview of south western Ethiopia (Keffa, Illubabor, Wollega).

Tilahun Milatun, et al.
1992 The farming systems of the Nazret area.
In: CV 21: 111-125.

Tommasoli, M.
1990 Some notes on service cooperatives in Arsi and Bale regions.
In: CV 7: 229-238.

Tsegay Wolde Ghiorghis
1989 Problems of traditional energy supply in two villages in Northern Ethiopia.

Weaver, R. D. & S. A. Shire
1988 Price and Tax Policy for Semi-Subsistence Agriculture in Ethiopia.

Wegenie, Y.
1990 The development problems of agricultural producers' cooperatives in Ethiopia.

Wibaux, H.
1988 Dynamique d'évolution d'un système agraire des hauts plateaux de l'est éthiopien.
Cahiers de la Recherche- Développement 20: 75-86.

Winer, N.
1989 Agriculture and food security in Ethiopia.

Woldetensaye Tewolde
1995 The Status and Dynamics of Socio-economic Conditions in Zigma Wereda, NorthWello.

Wood, A.P.
1990 Natural resource management and rural development.

Wubshet Shibeshi
Addis Ababa: Haile Sellassie I University (B.A. essay).

Wudnesh Hailu
1993 Introducing effective management systems to small farm households: a case study of two villages in south Ethiopia.
Peasantry and the Rural Sector

Yared Amare

1995 Household Economic Status, Seasonality and Food Strategies in Ethiopia: the Case of Wogda, Northern Shewa.
Boston: Boston University (Ph.D. Thesis).

Yeraswork Admassie, Mulugeta Abebe & Markos Ezra
1985 Ethiopian Highlands Reclamation Study.
Addis Ababa: FAO.

Yohannes Habtu
1994 Land access and rural labor market constraints: a case study of northern Shewa.
In: CV 27: 56-76.

Yohannes Kebede, et al.
1990 Adoption of new technologies in Ethiopian agriculture: the case of Tegulet-Bulga district, Shoa province.

Zemariam Fre
1992 Pastoralists and agropastoralists losing ground: a Horn of Africa perspective.
In: CV 19: 159-182.

Zemenfes Tsige
1992 Patterns of crop association in the peasant sector of Ethiopia.
XI. The Urban Sector


Andargatchew Tesfaye 1992 The social consequences of urbanization: the Addis Ababa experience.

London - Oslo: Norwegian University Press.
1994 Small urban centres and their role in rural restructuring.
In: CV 24: 152-171.


Berhanu Getahun 1995 *Urban Housing Conditions in Ethiopia: the Case of Mekele.*

Berhanu Tereke 1994 *Urbanization in Ethiopia.*


Ellis, G. 1988 In search of a development paradigm: two tales of a city.

Fekerte Haile 1989 Women fuelwood carriers and the supply of household energy in Addis Ababa.

Habtemariam Tesfaghiorghis 1994 Ethiopia.

1994 Urban land issues and policies in Ethiopia.
Tesemma Ta'a
[Also in: CV 26, vol.1: 673-681].

Wendt, S., et al.
1989 Ethiopia.
London: Mansell.

Wendimu Dejene

Wubshet Berhanu
1990 Spatial pattern of streets in Addis Ababa.
In: CV 7: 239-257.

Zewdu Temtime
XII. Modernization, communications, industry, and 'development'

Abdulhamid Bedri Kello  
1994 Possible impacts of structural adjustment programme on the health care service system.  
In: CV 34: 263-287.

Adane Bistegne Woldu  
1991 *Science and Technology for Development of Ethiopia: Lessons from Experiences of Korea and India.*  

Afework Berhane  
1991 The civil servant's special role of a catalyst of development.  

Alemu Mekonnen  
1992 Efficiency of Ethiopian public manufacturing enterprises and the policy environment.  
In: CV 34: 157-170.

Asres Kebede  

Assefa Beqelle  
1967 Educational framework of economic development in Ethiopia.  

Aydagnehum Geleta  
1993 Problems of pharmaceutical production in Ethiopia.  

Atkins, W.S. et al.  
1965 *The Development of the Fishing Industry in Ethiopia.*  
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Agriculture.

Atsede Wondimagegnehu  
1991 Women in science and technology in Ethiopia.  
In: CV 6: 109-120.

Baker, J.  
In: CV 9: 19-38.


Bayou Mulat  
In: CV 34: 183-193.

Bereket Kebede  
1992a Food people eat: the energy economics of *injera* and *wot.*
Modernization, Communications, Industry, .......


Brush, M.

Bulti Terfassa

Bureau, J.

Dejene Aredo

Drew, E., et al.

Drew, E. & F.G. Foster, eds.

Eshetu Chole

Eshetu Tadesse

Fitjer, H.

Frost, F.A. & Teklehaimanot Shanka

Getahun Gebru

Getahun Tadesse
Getahun Tadesse  
1992 *Methodology of social planning within a framework of national development planning: a review of the Ethiopian Ten Year-Plan.*  

Gezahegn Ayele  

Girma Kebbede  
1992 *The State and Development in Ethiopia.*  
London - Atlantic Highlands: Humanities Press.

Gizaw Molla  
1992 Linkages between project planning and macro planning in Ethiopia.  
In: CV 34: 263-277.

Gulshan, S.S.  
1981 The role of managers in Ethiopia.  

Haile Leul Tebicke & Hailu Gebre Mariam  
1990 A case study of small hydro and grid extension for rural electrification: alternatives and complementarities.  
In: CV 14: 57-63.

Hailu Gebre Mariam  
1992 Rural electrification in Ethiopia.  

Haile K. Asmerom  

Hailu Wolde Mikael  
1965 Major ports of Ethiopia: Aseb, Jibuti, Mesewa.  
*Ethiopian Geographical Journal* 3(1): 35-47

Janas, J.  
1991 *History of the Mass Media in Ethiopia.*  
Warsaw: Department of African Languages and Cultures, Warsaw University, 83 p.

Johannes Kinfu  
*Cahiers Africains d'Administration Publique* 31: 135-170.

1990 Accounting and auditing in Ethiopia: an historical perspective.  
In: CV 7: 189-228.

Keleta, E.  
1991 Application and interpretation of Probit analysis in identifying factors influencing decision-making in production in small-scale enterprises in Ethiopia.  

Kiflemariam Melake  
1990 Some Ethiopian Red Sea pelagie and their significance.  
In: CV 7: 177-188.


Minga Negash

Molvaer, R.K.
1995 *Socialization and Social Control in Ethiopia.*

Mulatu Wubneh
1990a State control and manufacturing labour productivity in Ethiopia.
1990b Development strategy and growth of the Ethiopian economy: a comparative analysis of the pre- and post-revolutionary period.
In: CV 35: 197-220.
1991 Foreign technical assistance and development in Ethiopia: a case study of the glass and bottle plant.

Nyong'o, P.A.
1990 Ethiopia: the debate on delinking.

Okbazghi Yohannes
1995 Reflections on the political economy of transition in Eritrea: lessons from Asia's newly-industrializing countries.
In: CV 43: 93-111.

Orr, D.
1993 Eritrea's turn for development.
*Choices* 2(3): 4-11.

Poluha, E.
1990 *Concern and Responsibility: an evaluation of the Dodota water supply project in Ethiopia.*

Rahel Mekuria
1991 Women in the media in Ethiopia.
In: CV 6: 67-70.

Robinson, I.
1989 Development and support mechanisms in non-governmental areas of the Horn of Africa.
*Entwicklung und Ländlicher Raum* 23(2): 22-25.

Rosso, M.
1983 *Le Rail Franco-Ethiopien en Détresse.*

Schaefer, C.
*Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 27(2): 45-68.


Silkin, T. 1989 'Women can only be free when the power of kin groups is smashed': new marriage laws and social change in the liberated zones of Eritrea. *International Journal of the Sociology of Law* 17(2): 147-163.


Modernization, Communications, Industry, ......


Tesfaye Mulat 1992 *Agricultural Taxation in Ethiopia.* Rome: FAO.


XIII. Economics, Economic Policy, Banking

---
1994 Transitional period economic reform programme in Ethiopia. 

Antonio, M. di
1988 The excess liquidity of commercial banking in Ethiopia. 

Asmerom Kidane
1992 The determinants for savings in Ethiopia. 
1993 *Exchange Rate Policy and Economic Reform in Ethiopia.* 
1994 Methodological issues in the construction of effective exchange rates. 
In: *CV* 29: 75-98.

Befekadu Degefe
1990 Profile of the Ethiopian economy. 
1991 The exchange rate of the birr: recent experience and policy options. 
1993 The making of the Ethiopian national currency 1941-45. 
In: *CV* 25, vol.2: 403-419.
1994b The legal framework for fiscal decentralization in Ethiopia during the transition period. 
In: *CV* 28: 61-84.

Befekadu Degife & Kebre Moges
1994 Post-devaluation Ethiopian economy: from stagflation to stagflation. 
In: *CV* 29: 61-74.

Belshaw, D. & S. Mishra
1990 Food in the Ethiopian economy - implications for macroeconomic policy. 
Norwich: University of East Anglia, School of Development Studies, 32 p.

Berhanie Abebe
In: *CV* 34: 329-348.

Berhanu M. Abegaz, ed.

Brown, R.P., et al.
1992 Debt, adjustment and donor interventions in the post-war Horn of Africa. 
Brüne, S.  
1994 Economic policies under review.  

Bulti Terfassa  
1994 The role of fiscal decentralization in promoting participatory development in Ethiopia.  
In: CV 28: 141-192.

Daniel Teferra  
1990 Social History and Theoretical Analyses of the Economy of Ethiopia.  

Dejene Aredo  
1994 The Iqquh: a potential means for the mobilization of domestic resources for capital formation in Ethiopia.  

Eshetu Chole  
1988 The Ethiopian economy: an overview.  
In: CV 11: 27-54.  
1992 Ethiopia at the crossroads: reflections on the economics of the transition period.  
In: CV 41: 80-100.  
1993 Privatisation and deregulation in Ethiopian industry: problems, prospects and impact on economy.  
1994a Opening Pandora's box: preliminary notes on fiscal decentralisation in contemporary Ethiopia.  
In: CV 24: 95-118.  
1994d Issues of vertical imbalances in Ethiopia's emerging system of fiscal decentralization.  

Eshetu Chole & Mekonnen Manyazewal  
In: CV 34: 3-42.

Fantu Cheru  
1994 Designing a structural adjustment programme: reconstruction, rehabilitation and long-term transformation.  
In: CV 24: 128-151.

Getachew Gebre  
In: CV 34: 295-314.

Getachew Minas  
1994 A review of macroeconomic imbalances in the Ethiopian economy in the 1980s and recent years.  
In: CV 29: 3-19.
Getachew Yoseph
In: CV 29: 23-34.

Ghiorgis Tekle
1992 Highlights on the state of Ethiopia's external trade and its growth implications.
In: CV 34: 223-234.

Girma Seyoum
1994 Fiscal decentralization and macroeconomic management in Ethiopia.
In: CV 28: 121-140.

Griffin, K., et al.
1992 The Economy of Ethiopia.

Gulilat Kebede
1994 The new investment law: basic features and limitations with reference to the industrial sector.
In: CV 34: 233-250.

Haile Kibret
In: CV 29: 99-120

Hamza Abdurazak, J. MacKinnon & Nadir A.L. Mohammed
1994 The dynamics of the Ethiopian private sector during the transition from Stalinism to a market-led economy.

Hansson, G.
1993 International trade and economic growth: the experience of Ethiopia
1993 Ethiopia: away from socialism.

Henze, P.
Santa Monica: RAND Corporation, 29 p.
1989b Ethiopia's economic prospects for the 1990s.
Santa Monica: RAND Corporation, 14 p.
1989c Ethiopia, crisis of a Marxist economy.
Santa Monica: RAND Corporation, 83 p.

Itana Ayana
1994 Financial reforms, domestic resource mobilization and credit policy in Ethiopia.

Kibre Moges
1994 The conceptual framework for fiscal decentralization.

Mainardi, S.
1991 Foreign exchange shortage, growth and inflation: an econometric application to Ethiopia.
Makonnen Abraham
1992 The economic reform programme of Ethiopia.
In: CV 34: 367-380.

Mekonnen Manyazewal
1994 Perspectives on the sequencing and speed of economic reform in Ethiopia.
In: CV 29: 49-58.

Okunade, A.A.
1989 A comment on the determinants of saving in Ethiopia and the role of demographic variables.

Pankhurst, R.
1994 Reminiscences of banking in Ethiopia on the eve and beginning of the Italian Fascist invasion.

Shibeshi Ghebre
In: CV 29: 123-142.

Sisay Asefa
1994 Rural economic development policy during Haile Sellassie and Derg regimes.
In: CV 33, vol.2: 574-592.

Taye Mengiste
1994 Stabilisation, rehabilitation and structural adjustment in Ethiopia's economy: a look at linkages between reform measures.

Teshome Mulat
1992 Financing government expenditure in Ethiopia
In: CV 34: 315-328.
In: CV 34: 143-168.

Vigand, V.
1994 Immunity of the Ethiopian economy to social experimentation.
In: CV 33, vol.2: 627-635.

Wogene Yirko
1994 History of the post-war Ethiopian fiscal system.
In: CV 28: 19-60.

Wolde Medhin, D.
1991 The 1920s: formative years in the development of modern economic thinking in Ethiopia.

Yohannis Ayalew
1992 Export instability and economic growth in Ethiopia.
XIV. Social Structure, Social Change and Gender

Abdulhamid Bedri Kello, H. Kloos & Abdulaziz Addus
1990 Intersectional collaboration to improve the health status of resettlers in Keffa settlement farms. Final research report.

Aboud, F., et al.
1991 Intellectual, social and nutritional status of children in an Ethiopian orphanage.

Abera Feyissa
1985 Case Study of the Traditional Potting of the Association of the Ambo Road Potters in Addis Ababa.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Abraham T. Imanzghi
1989 Some aspects of readers' columns of Hibret.

Alasebu Gābrel Māriam
1983 A case study on the conditions of work and life of women in food processing industries in Ethiopia with a special emphasis on canneries.
Addis Ababa: ILO.
1984 The household energy crisis in Ethiopia and the role of women in conservation of fuel wood energy.
Addis Ababa: ILO.

Almaz Beyene
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Almedom, A.M.
1991 Infant-feeding in urban low-income households in Ethiopia.
Ecology of Food and Nutrition 25(2): 97-109, 111-121.

Andromeda Tafara
1968 The Role and Status of Ethiopian Women.
Washington, D.C.: Howard University, Department of Sociology (M.A. thesis).

Asmerom Kidane & Azebaha Haile
1988 Determinants and consequences of marital instability in Northwest Ethiopia.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 6(1).

Atsede Wondimagegnehu
1994 Socio-cultural factors affecting family planning services in Ethiopia.
In: CV 25, vol.2: 393-402.

Auf, C., V. Gerdesmeier & A. Nord
Ayeletch Alemu
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Banchiyelek Gebeyes
1984  *A Survey on Census of Prostitution in Higher 1, Kebele 07.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Berhanu Wolde Mikael
1985  *Peoples’ Attitudes towards Family Planning and Fertility Control in Bole and Märkato Areas.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Bishop, R.
1984  *An evaluation of the Ethiopian resettlement programme.*
Addis Ababa: FAO.

Bruchhaus, E.-M. & C. Kreidler & H. Schütte
1995  *"Oh, du Löwe, jetzt wohin?" Demobilisierung und Reintegration in Eritrea.*

Burgess, D.
1989  *Women and war: Eritrea.*

Chiffele, S.
1978  *Women’s occupation and social standing in Gofa province.*
Addis Ababa: SEDDC (Gofa Development Project).

Demissie Tesfaye
1984  *Training Women in Craftsmanship to Elevate their Socio-economic Status.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Desta Kebbede
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Escher, R.
1989  *Besondere Handwerkergruppen in Süd-Athiopien: 'Kasten' oder Entwicklungsprodukte der Arbeitsteilung?*  

Eshetu Chole & Teshome Mulat
1984  *Land settlements in Ethiopia: a review of developments.*

Fisseha Worede
1986  *Marriage and Divorce in Nazareth.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Fruzzetti, L.
Gashaw Asfaw
1990 Marital Instability among Factory Workers of Kaliti.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Geday Gebrewahid
1984 A Case Study of Ten Prostitutes in Addis Ababa.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Getachew Geremew
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Getahun Teka
1982 Practice and Attitudes towards Family Planning and the Effects of Education.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Getenesh W orku
1989 The Characteristics of Female Offenders at the Addis Ababa Central Prison.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Habtu Gebre Mikael
1983 A Study of Adult Men and Women with Impaired Hearing and their Mutual Aid Society in Addis Ababa.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Haile Gabriel Dagne
1994 Early marriage in northern Ethiopia.
Reproductive Health Matters 4: 35-38.

Haile Selassie Gebre Selassie
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Hailu Abatena
1995 The significance of community self-help activities in promoting social development.

Hakemulder, R.
Addis Ababa: ECA/ILLO/SIDA.

Hirut Terefe
1979 The Role of Ethiopian Women in Nation Building.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Hirut Terefe & Kebebew Daka
1984 An assessment of Women in Development through Cooperatives in Ethiopia.
In: Women in Agricultural Development. Rome: FAO.

Hirut Terefe & Lakew Wolde Takle
1986 Study of the Situation of Women in Ethiopia: Economic and Social Perspectives.
Addis Ababa: UNICEF/IDR.

Horr, M.
1993 Economic Reintegration of Returnees and Displaced People in Eritrea.
Iyassu Seyoum
1980 The Consequences of the Ethiopian Orthodox Teachings on Marriage and the Family. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Kaplan, S.

Kebede Assefa

Kebede, D. & Ketsela, T.
1993 Suicide attempts in Ethiopian adolescents in Addis Ababa high schools. Ethiopian Medical Journal 31(2): 42-64.

Kebede Yeshitla
1980 A Study of Some Aspects of Prostitution in Kefetegna Two. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Kebre Alem Salih
1989 Attitudes of Hostel Residents towards Marriage and Family Formation with particular reference to Addis Ababa Street Hostels. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Kruse, S.-E.

Laketch Dirasse

Magni, L.

Mamitu Zellelew

Marchal, R.

Mengistu Dessalegn
1989 Teenage Premarital Pregnancy and Induced Abortion. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Mesfin Mekonnen
1982 Prostitution: One of the Most Serious Problems in Addis Ababa. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).
Messeret Bihonegn
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Metunegus Belatchew & E. O'Brey
1988 *Support to Women's Associations on Settlement Schemes.*

Million Gebreyes
1987 *An Assessment of Rural Women's Programmes in the Ministry of Agriculture.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Mohammed Seid
1987 *The Effect of Islam on Family Planning with particular reference to Abakora Hader Sefer in Addis Ababa.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Moss, W. & Ephrem, D.
1993 *Child abuse: case presentation and discussion of medical and legal issues in Ethiopia.*

Negussie, B.
Stockholm: Institute of International Education.

Pankhurst, A.
1989 *Settling for a New World: People and the State in an Ethiopian Resettlement Village.*
Manchester: Department of Social Anthropology, Manchester University (Ph.D. thesis), 528 p.

Pirenne, J.
1989 *Mes Fils de la Rue à Addis Abéba.*

Poluha, E.
1980 *A study of two Ethiopian woredas on the economic activities of peasant women and their role in rural development.*
Rome: FAO.
1987 *The Current Situation of Women in Ethiopia.*

Prunier, G.
1994 *Population resettlement in Ethiopia: the financial aspect.*

Raven-Roberts, A.


Semagne Wolde Gabriel 1986  *The Status and Role of Women in Pre- and Post-Revolution Ethiopia*.  Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).


Seyoum Abebe 1987  *Family Planning*.  Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).


Temesgen Yihun 1986  *The Role and Status of Women in Socialist Society, with particular reference to Women in USSR and Ethiopia*.  Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).


Tsegaye Tefera 1983  *Ethiopian Women in Development*.  Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).


UNICEF
1989 *Children and Women in Ethiopia, a Situation Analysis.*

Van Kesteren, J.
1988 Female workers in Addis Ababa.
1989 Female labour force participation and fertility in Addis Ababa: the case of one
*kebele*.

Wilson, A.

*World Bank*

Wubnesh W. Selassie
1992 The changing position of Eritrean women: an overview of women's participation in
the EPLF.

Yaqob Beyenè
1990 Terminologia marxista-leninista in tigrino.
*Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 31: 5-22.

Yesi Haile Mariam
1994 Ethiopian women in the period of socialist transformation.
*Economic and Political Weekly* 29(44): WS57-62.

Yiheyes Lemma
1987 *Women's Income-generating Activities at Ras Desta Centre.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Yonas Abate
1987 *Abortion as a Social Problem with particular reference to a few Hospitals in Addis Ababa.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Zerai, W.
1994 Organizing women within a national liberation struggle: the case of Eritrea.
*Economic and Political Weekly* 29(44): WS63-68.

Zewdie Abegaz & B. Junge
1990 Women's workload and time use in four peasant associations in Ethiopia.
XV. Drought and Famine; Refugees and Resettlement

Adepoju, A.

Adhana Haile Adhana

*Africa Watch*

Alemneh Dejene

Baron, M.

Bascom, J.B.

Belshaw, D.

Borton, J.

Brons, M., Woldeyesus Elisa, Mandefro Tegegn & M.A. Mohamed Salih

Buchanan-Smith, M.

Campbell, J.

Cavallini, G.

Cliffe, L.
1994 The impact of war on food security in Eritrea: prospects for recovery.
Costantinos Berhe
1989 Disaster prevention in dry lands: an overview of national efforts in Ethiopia and case studies of the Ethiopian Red Cross Society.

Cross, M. & J. Millar
1994 Special report - inside Ethiopia: ten years after the famine.

Cutler, P.
1991 The political economy of famine in Ethiopia and Sudan.

Dawit Wolde Giorgis
1989 Red Tears. War, Famine and Revolution in Ethiopia.

Derseh Indale
1993a The Ethiopian Famines, Entitlements and Governance.
Helsinki: WIDER, 56 p.
1993b External Imbalances, Famines and Entitlements: a Case Study.
1993c Rural Markets, Food-grain Prices and Famines: a Study on Selected Regions of Ethiopia.
Helsinki: WIDER, 28 p.

Dessalegn Rahmato

Duffield, M.
In: CV 16: 49-62.
1993 NGOs, disaster relief and asset transfer in the Horn: political survival in a permanent emergency.

Duffield, M. & J. Prendergast
1994 Without Tanks or Troops: the Emergency Relief Desk and the Cross-Border Operation into Eritrea and Tigray.

Finn, J., ed.
1990 Ethiopia: the Politics of Famine.

Fitzpatrick, J. & A. Storey
Development in Practice 1(3): 196-203.

Franklin, T.M.
1990 Cleft Stick: the Ethiopian Famine.
Drought and Famine; Refugees and Resettlement

Gaim Kibreab
1994 Refugees in the Sudan: unresolved issues.
In: CV 39: 43-68.

Gallais, J.
1985 Sécheresse, famine, état: le cas d'Éthiopie.

Getachew Woldemeskel
1989 The consequences of resettlement in Ethiopia.
_African Affairs_ 88(352): 359-374.

Goyder, H. & S. Goyder
1988 Case studies of famine: Ethiopia.

Harbeson, J.W.
1990 Post drought adjustments among Horn of Africa pastoralists: policy and institution building dimensions.

Hendrie, B.
1994 Relief aid behind the lines: the cross-border operation in Tigray.

Ibeanu, O.O.
1989 Exile and integration.

Jean, F.
1988 Éthiopie: une famine politique.
_Politique Internationale_ 39: 89-100.

Jones, S.
1994 Food security reserve policy in Ethiopia: a case study of experience and implications.
_Disasters_ 18(2): 140-151.

Keller, E.
1992 Drought, war and the politics of famine in Ethiopia and Eritrea.

Kelly, M.
1995 Disaster in the Horn of Africa: the impact on public health.
In: CV 43: 228-248.

Kirsch, O.C.
1989 Resettlement and Relief in Ethiopia.

102


Nyangabyaki Bazaara 1992 Coming to terms with the famine and food question in Ethiopia. *Africa Development* 17(4): 102-112.


1991 People on the move - settlers leaving Ethiopian resettlement villages.
Drought and Famine; Refugees and Resettlement

1992

*Resettlement and Famine in Ethiopia: the Villagers’ Experience.*

Pankhurst, R.
1991 The history of famine in Ethiopia.
London: Tycoolie.

1990 *A Medical History of Ethiopia.*

Pezaro, A.
1991 *Normenwandel und Normkonflikte im Akkulturationsprozess: zur Orientierung in einer fremden Kultur am Beispiel eritreischer Flüchtlingsfrauen im Sudan.*
Saarbrücken: Breitenbach, 439 p.

Raven-Roberts, A.

Relief Society of Tigray
1989 *The Trek: an Ethiopian Family’s Struggle, against Famine.*

Seaman, J.
1992 Famine and mortality in Ethiopian and Sudan.

Shepherd, J.

Simon, B.
1992 Flüchtlinge und Integration - eritreische Flüchtlinge im Sudan.
*Paideuma* 38: 249-267.

Simonds, C.R.
1990 External military involvement in the provision of humanitarian relief in Ethiopia.

Sollberg, R.W.

Sorenson, J.
1991 Mass media and discourse on famine in the Horn of Africa.
1994 Refugees, relief and rehabilitation in the Horn of Africa: the Eritrean Relief Association.
1995 The Horn of Africa: states of crisis.
Drought and Famine; Refugees and Resettlement

Survival International

Taddele Seyoum Teshale

Teshome G. Wagaw

Toole, M.J. & R. Bhatia

Tsegaye Hailu

UNRISD

Unruh, J.D.

Varniss, S.L.

Villumsted, S. & B. Hendrie

Waller, J.

Webb, P.

Webb, P., J. von Braun & Yisehac Yohannes
Webb, P. & J. von Braun
Chichester: Wiley, 158 p.

*Women's Commission for Refugee Women and Children*

Wood, A.P.
1977  A preliminary chronology of Ethiopian droughts.

Woodward, P.
1987  Political factors contributing to the generation of refugees in the Horn of Africa. *International Relations* 9(2): 111-121.
XV. International Relations

XVI.1 Before 1896

Beckingham, C.F.

Donzel, E. van

XVI.2 1896 - 1941

---

Davis, R.

Harris, J.E.

Scott, W.R.

XVI.3 1941 - 1974

Abdussamad H. Ahmed

Admasu Zike

Agyeman-Duah, B.
International Relations

Baissa, L.

Clark, P.G.

Gupta, V.

Lefebvre, J.

Muthanna, I.M.

Negussay Ayele

XVI.4 After 1974

Aberra Jembere

Amare Tekle

Anyang'nyong'o, P.

Babu, A.M.
Bairu Tafla
1995 Historical background to the conflicts in the Horn of Africa and the prospects for
peace.

Bereket Habte Selassie

Beri, H.M.L.
1984 Super power conflict in the Horn of Africa.

Bhattacharya, S.S.B.
*Africa Quarterly* 34(2): 61-79.

Chawla, R.L.
1994 India and the Horn of Africa; economic dimensions.
*Africa Quarterly* 34(2): 13-46.

Clapham, C.
1984 Ethiopia.
Policy: Comparative Analyses*, pp. 79-93.
1990 The political economy of conflict in the Horn of Africa.
*Survival*, September-October 1990: 403-419.
1994 The political economy of conflict and peace in the Horn of Africa.

Dalal, K.L.
1994 India and the Horn of Africa: foreign policy perspectives.
*Africa Quarterly* 34(2): 3-11.

Daniel Kendie
1990 An aspect of the geo-politics of the Red Sea.
1994 Which way the Horn of Africa: disintegration or confederation?
[See also versions in: CV 41: 156-169, and: *Ufahamu* 22(1-2): 41-63].

Eikenberg, K.
1993 Der Sudan, Äthiopien und Eritrea - von der Konfrontation zur Kooperation?
*Wuqaf* (Hamburg) 7-8: 351-361.

Erlich, H.
1994 Ethiopia and the Middle East: rethinking history.

Gascon, A.
1991 Intégration économique, intégration nationale et irrédentisme: le Harar, la rivalité
Somalo-Ethiopienne et l'emprise de Djibouti.

Gaulme, F.
1989 Le monde instable dans la Corne d'Afrique.
Hagos Mehary
Stockholm: Almqvist & Wiksell, 175 p.

Hassen, M.
1994  *Äthiopien und die EG. Geschichte, Entwicklung und Gegenwärtige Beziehungen.*  
Frankfurt/Main: Verlag P.D. Lang, xi + 309 p. (Dissertation, University of Bremen).

Henze, P.
1989a  The strategic long view: the Nile valley and the Horn of Africa.  
1989b  Eritrean options and Ethiopia's future.  
Santa Monica: RAND Corporation, 63 p.
1991  *The Horn of Africa, from War to Peace.*  
1993  Ethiopia and Eritrea: the defeat of the Derg and the establishment of new governments.  
1995  The economic dimensions of federalism in the Horn of Africa.  
In: CV 40: 124-130.

Hizkias Assefa
1992  An interest approach to resolution of civil wars in the Horn of Africa: lessons from the negotiations on the Eritrean conflict.  

Iyob, R.
1993  Regional hegemony: domination and resistance in the Horn of Africa.  

Jourdain, L.
*Cahiers de Politique Étrangère* 1: 45-78.

Karadawi, A.
1991  The smuggling of Ethiopian Falasha to Israel through Sudan.  
*African Affairs* 90(358): 23-49.

Keller, E.J.
1982-83  Black Americans and U.S. policy on the Horn of Africa.  

Laitin, D.D.

Lancaster, C.J.
1990  The Horn of Africa.  
Legesse Lemma

Legum, C.
London: Research Institute for the Study of Conflict and Terrorism, 21 p.

Lukanty, J.
1989 Armed conflicts in Ethiopia and the superpowers.
_Hemispheres_ (Warsaw) 6: 101-120.

Lyons, T.
1990 Internal vulnerability and inter-state conflict: Ethiopia's regional foreign policy.
In: CV 35: 157-173.

Makinda, S.M.
1992 _Security in the Horn of Africa._

Malakar, S.N.
1994 Horn of Africa: the dynamics of social conflict.
_Africa Quarterly_ 34(2): 125-133.

Matthies, V.
_Afrika Spektrum_ 25(1): 4-33.

McWirther, C. & G. Melamede
1992 Ethiopia: the ethnicity factor.
_Africa Report_ 37(5): 30-33.

Merera Gudina
In: CV 41: 228-242.

Nzongola-Ntalaja, G., ed.
1991 _Conflict in the Horn of Africa._

Ohlbaum, D.L.

Olsen, G.R.
1991 Domestic and international causes of instability in the Horn of Africa, with special emphasis on Ethiopia.

Pankhurst, R.
1989 Ethiopia and Somalia.
Patman, R.G.  


Roy, D.S.  

Schraeder, P.J.  


Semere Haile  

Sharma, J.P.  

Shaw, T.M.  

Shehim, K.  

Sheth, V.S.  


Smith, G.  

Szajkowski, B.  
International Relations

Vasiliev, A.

Warsama, M.

Wilson, G.

Woodward, P.

Yagya, V.S.

XVI. Ethno-Regional Conflicts

---

1993 Eritrea: birth of a nation.

Abbay, A.
1991 The Eritrean dilemma.

Adam, H.M.
1994 Formation and recognition of new states: Somaliland in contrast to Eritrea.

Amare Tekle
*Africa Today* 38(2): 71-78.

Becker, E. & C. Mitchell
1991 *Chronology of Conflict Resolution Initiatives in Eritrea*.
Fairfax: George Mason University, Institute for Conflict Analysis and Resolution, 180 p.

Bereket Habte Selassie
1988 The OAU and regional conflicts: focus on the Eritrean war.

Berhe Habte-Giorgis
1988-89 Prospects for a peaceful settlement of the war in Eritrea.

Clapham, C.
1988-89 The structure of regional conflict in northern Ethiopia.
1993 The Horn of Africa: consequences of insurgency.
1995 The Horn of Africa: a conflict zone.

Cliffe, L.
1988 The Eritrean liberation struggle in comparative perspective.
In: CV 12: 87-103.
1989 Forging a nation: the Eritrean experience.
*Third World Quarterly* 11(4): 131-147.
In: CV 40: 52-69.

Colburn, F.D.
*World Politics* 43(4): 570-587.

Connell, D.
1993b *Against all Odds: a Chronicle of the Eritrean Revolution*

1995 *Eritrea: starting from scratch.*

**Couwenbergh, M.**
1990 *Tigray, van nacht tot nacht.*

**Daniel Kendie**
In: CV 33, vol.1: 596-630.

**Davidson, B.**
1988 *The Eritrean question: the ways forward.*

**Dent, M. & Asfa Wossen Asserate**
1995 *A new beginning in Ethiopia and Eritrea: guidelines to the healing of the land through a federal structure.*
In: CV 40: 41-51.

**Dines, M.**
1988 *Ethiopian violation of human rights in Eritrea.*
In: CV 12: 139-161.

**Druce, N. & J. Hammond, eds.**
1989 *Sweeter than Honey: Testimonies of Tigrayan Women.*

**El Nagar, S. El Hadi**
1992 *Children and war in the Horn of Africa.*
In: CV 16: 15-20.

**Elias Habte Selassie**

**Ellingson, L.C.**
1986 *Eritrea: Separatism and Irredentism.*

**Ercolesi, M.C.**
1988 *La questione eritrea: rivendicazione nazionale e democrazia.*

**Eyassu Gayim**
1993 *The Eritrean Question. The Conflict between the Right of Self-determination and the Interest of States.*
Uppsala: Justus Förlag, 716 p.

**Fenet, A.**
1988 *The right of the Eritrean people to self-determination.*
In: CV 12: 33-45.

**Fitzgerald, M.A.**
1989 *Rebellion and retaliation.*
Furrer-Kreski, E., et al.
1990 *Handbuch Eritrea. Geschichte und Gegenwart eines Konflikts.*

Gilkes, P.

Girmai Abraham
1988-89 Political will, self-reliance, and economic development: the Eritrean experience.

Henze, P.B.
*Conflict* 8(2-3): 111-140.
In: CV 40: 41-51.

Hubbell, S.
1993 Eritrea nascent: the next fight for independence.
*Nation* 21(256): 732-735.

Iyob, R.

Kapil, R.L.
1961 *Territorial Issues in the Horn of Africa with special reference to the Ethiopia Somalia boundary.*
1966 Integrating disparate colonial legacies: the Somali experience.
*Race* 8(1): 78-79.

Keller, E.

Leonard, R.
1988 Popular participation in liberation and revolution.
In: CV 12: 105-135.

Lewis, I.M.
1989 The Ogaden and the fragility of Somali segmentary nationalism.

Malwal, B.
1992 Prospects for peace, recovery and development in the Horn of Africa.
In: CV 16: 6-12.

Melakou Tegegn
1994 Eritrea: evolution towards independence and beyond.
In: CV 24: 45-76.

Melakou Tegegn & Hizkias Assefa
In: CV 16: 38-41.
Mesfin Araya
1988 The history of the Eritrean struggle.
In: CV 12: 67-84.
1990 The Eritrean question: an alternative explanation.

Negussay Ayele
1989 The Eritrean problem revisited.

Okbazghi Yohannes
1993 Eritrea: a country in transition.
*Review of African Political Economy* 57: 7-28

Papstein, R.
1991 *Eritrea: Revolution at Dusk.*

Pateman, R.
1990a The Eritrean war.
*Armed Forces and Society* 17(1): 81-98.
1990b Liberté, égalité, fraternité: aspects of the Eritrean revolution.
1990c *Eritrea: Even the Stones are Burning.*
1990d The Horn of Africa: prospects for the resolution of conflict.
1990-91 The people the world forgot: the Unites Nations and Eritrea.
1994 Eritrea takes the world stage.
*Current History* 93(583): 228-231.

Pattanaik, T.
1990 The Ethiopian revolution and the Eritrean nationalist movement.

Pool, D.
Manchester: Manchester University, Department of Government, 49 pp.

Prendergast, J. & M. Duffield
1994 Public welfare and the politics of national liberation in Ethiopia and Eritrea.
In: CV 33, vol.2: 521-537.

Saleh, H.
1992 Now that the war is over.

Scholler, H.
1995 The Ethiopian federation of 1952: an obsolete model or a guide for the future?
In: CV 40: 10-18.

Schröder, G., ed.

Semere Haile

Sheth, V.S.

Styan, D.

Suther, D.

Tekle Mariam Woldemikael

Tetsfatsion Medhanie

Warner, R., ed.

Wolde Yesus Ammar

Zimmerman, M.
XVII. Education

Abraham, H.

Abtaha, S. et al.

Adane Taye

1991 *A Historical Survey of Eritrean Education.* 
Asmara: EMPDA.

Alasebu Gëbre Selassie
1982 Evaluation of integrated family life education in Ethiopia (IFLE). 
Addis Ababa: UNICEF.

Amelework Kassa
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Berhanu Gebre Mariam
1995 *The Student-Teacher Interaction in Four Secondary Schools as Observed in Amharic Language Classes.* 
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Ethiopian Languages and Literature (M.A. thesis, in Amharic).

Bhagavan, M.R.

Bhola, H.S.
1994 Adult literacy for development in Ethiopia: a review of policy and performance at midpoint. 

Cornwall, A., ed.

Darge Wole
1982 Value climate among senior high school students in Addis Ababa. 

1993 The reactions of social science first year students in Addis Ababa to moral dilemmas related to accademic matters. 


Elleni Tedla

Esmonde, P.
1990 The dynamics of education and development at a local level. 
In: CV 7: 77-101.
1994b Education among the southern Silti. 

Fassil G. Kiros
1990 *Implementing Educational Policies in Ethiopia*. 

Fecadu Gadamu
1991 The genesis and status of the MA programme in social anthropology. 

Fisseha Mekonnen

Fitzgerald, M.A.
1990 Education for sustainable development: decision-making for environmental education in Ethiopia. 

Gartley, J.
In: CV 41: 111-119.

Gennet Zewdie
In: CV 6: 89-98.

Germa Amare
1988 Current trends in higher education in Ethiopia. 
1991 Trends in higher education in post-revolutionary Ethiopia. 
1991 An appraisal of the ongoing literacy campaign in Ethiopia. 

Getachew Metaferia & Maigenet Shifferaw


Mulugeta Eteffa 1989 Issues in language policy and planning in present-day Ethiopia: a glance at multilingualism.


Solomon Tesemma 1995 *A Descriptive Study of the Effectiveness of 'Correction by Peers' as carried out by 11th Grade Students*. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Ethiopian Languages and Literature (M.A. thesis, in Amharic).


Tsigie Haile

Verhaagen, A.

Yalew Ingidayehu

Zaudneh Yimtatu

Zenebework Bissrat

Zewdie Tolessa
1980 *The Role of Women's Association in Kefetegna 13, Kebele 07 with particular emphasis on the Development of Handicrafts.* Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).
XVIII. Health and Healthcare

Abate Mammo

Abdulhamid Bedri Kello

Abebaw Bekele
1987 Fistula: a Socio-cultural and Medical Problem. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Abera Feyissa
1985 Case Study of the Traditional Potting of the Association of the Ambo Road Potters in Addis Ababa. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Adanech Kidanemariam & Azeb Tamirat

Agneta, F., et al

Almedom, Aster M. & A. de Waal

Bedadda, B.
1979 Female Circumcision in Ethiopia. Alexandria: WHO/EMRO.

Belachew Desta

Bitran-Dicowsky, R. & D.W. Dunlop

Debrework Zewdie

Derege, K. & K. Tigist
Desta Shamebo, et al.


Duncan, M.E., et al.
1994 A socio-economic, clinical and serological study in an African city of prostitutes and women still married to their first husband.
_Social Science and Medicine_ 39(3): 323-333.

Elisabeth Wolde Mariam
1987 _An Assessment of the Mother and Child Health Program at Yekatit 12 Hospital_.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Fisseha Haile Meskal
1988 Health research and its organization in Ethiopia.

Fisseha Haile Meskal, et al.

Groenewold, W.G.F., S.P. de Jong & Araya Demissie
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, IDR/DTRC (Research report).

Groenewold, W.G.F. & Tilahun, M.

Hodes, R. & H. Kloos
1988 Health and medical care in Ethiopia.

Jones, S.
1991 The Eritrean public health program - a model for rural Africa.

Kloos, H.
1990a Health aspects of resettlement in Ethiopia.
_Social Science and Medicine_ 30(6): 643-656.

1990b Utilization of selected hospitals, health centres and health stations in central, southern and western Ethiopia.
_Social Science and Medicine_ 31(11): 1245-1249.


1992a The health impact of the 1984-85 Ethiopian resettlement program: three case studies.
In: CV 23: 147-165.

1992b Health impact of war in Ethiopia.
Health and Healthcare


Kloos, H. & Zein Ahmed Zein
1991a Health, Disease, Medicine and Famine in Ethiopia.
1991b AIDS and other STDs in Ethiopia: historical, social and epidemiological aspects.

Kloos, H. & Zein Ahmed Zein, eds.
1993 The Ecology of Health and Disease in Ethiopia.

Kortmann, F.
1990 Psychiatric case finding in Ethiopia: shortcomings of the Self Reporting Questionnaire.

Lakew Woldetekle

Larsson, C.P.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 29(3): 127-139.

Lindtjørn, B.
1993 Nutritional status and risk of infection among Ethiopian children.

Materia, E. et al.
1992 A community survey on maternal and child health services utilisation in rural Ethiopia.

Mekonnen, A.
1991 Organophosphate pesticide poisoning in 50 Ethiopian patients.

Mekonnen Bishaw
1991 The role and status of women in traditional health care services in Ethiopia.

Menassie, G.
1991 The use and values of wild plant products to the people of Bale.

Negussie, B.
1989 Health education and the role of women as educators of health.

Nerayo Teklemikael & Eyob Azaria

Olango, P. & F. Aboud
1990 Determinants of mothers’ treatment of diarrhea in rural Ethiopia.
Social Science and Medicine 31(11): 1245-1249.

Redda Tekle-Haimanot, et al.
1991 Attitudes of rural people in central Ethiopia and Eritrea toward epilepsy.
Social Science and Medicine 32(2): 203-209.

Rezena Habtemariam & Tesfaye Seyoum
1983 The prevalent mental illnesses treated in St. Mary neuropsychiatric hospital.

Sabo, L.E. & J.S. Kibirige
1989 Political violence and Eritrean health care.
Social Science and Medicine 28(7): 677-684.

Samuel Tolessa
1986 An Assessment of the Objectives and Services of Maternal and Child Health Programmes (A Case Study of Yeka MCH Centre).
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Shreiber, S.
British Journal of Medical Psychology 68(2): 135-142.

Simonsen, P.E., A. Nega & P. Fury

Slikkerveer, L.J.
1990 Plural Medical Systems in the Horn of Africa: the Legacy of 'Sheikh' Hippocrates.

Solomon Tafari, F.E. Aboud & C.P. Larsson
1991 Determinants of mental illness in a rural Ethiopian and Eritrean adult population.
Social Science and Medicine 32(2): 197-201.

Spencer, B.G. & I. Winkowska
1991 A multivariate analysis of mortality in rural Africa.

Swinburne, C.
1990 Life at the end of the earth.
Focus on Africa 3: 44-47.

Tesfaye, S.
1990 Survey of immunisation levels and factors affecting programme participation in Kaffa, southwestern Ethiopia.

Tirussew, T.
1990 Onset, bodily reactions, and psycho-social consequences of menarche among a group of Ethiopian girls.
Walley, J., B. Teferra & M.A. McDonald  
1991  Integrating health services, the experience of NGO's in Ethiopia.  


Zahra Ibrahim  
1984  Notes from a barefoot doctor.  

Zoossmann-Diskin, E.A.  
XIX. Ethnomedicine and Indigenous Knowledge

Abbink, J.
1994 A note on Mänz traditional medicine in southern Käfa. 
_Sociology-Ethnology Bulletin_ 1(3): 70-76.
1995 Medicinal and ritual plants of the Ethiopian southwest: an account of recent research. 

Kassam, A.

Makonnen Bishaw
1990 Promoting traditional medicine in Ethiopia and Eritrea: a brief historical review of government policy. 
_Social Science and Medicine_ 33(2): 193-201.

Mercier, J.
1993 Rencontres, fiches et savoirs. Le butin des zar. 

Mirgissa Kaba
1993 _Indigenous Medical Beliefs and Practices among the Oromo of Illubabor._
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, School of Graduate Studies (M.A. thesis in Social Anthropology).

Negussie, B.
1994a Traditions and development: contradictory or complementary forces in modern development?
In: M. Sabour, ed. _Perspectives in Development._ Joensuu (Finland): Joensuu University Press.
1994b Elderly Ethiopians' traditional knowledge: a resource in development.
In: CV 33, vol.2: 513-520.
XX. Folklore, Magic, Oral Traditions

Abbink, J.
1992  *Ch'at in popular culture: a 'prayer' from Harär, Ethiopia.*  

Almedom, A.M.

Hopfmann, J.
1992  *Altäthiopische Volksweisheiten im historischen Gewand: Legenden, Geschichten, Philosophien.*  
Frankfurt/Main - New York: Verlag P.D. Lang.

Kassam, A.
1989  *Le Qaalluu et l'oiselle: vers une interprétation chamanique d'un cycle de contes Oromo.*  

Leiris, M.
1989  *La Possession et ses Aspects Théâtraux chez les Ethiopiens de Gondar.*  

Leslau, W.
1990  *Amharic love songs.*  
*Paideuma* 36: 157-172.

Lvova, E.
1994  Traditional beliefs of Ethiopian peoples: the stages and the tendency.  
In: *CV 33*, vol.1: 830-839.

Mercier, J.

1992a  Scénographie d'un puissant médicament.  

1992b  Magie et société.  

1994  Le magicien en apôtre pervers, ou comment une lettre éthiopien (däbüra) légitimait sa pratique de la vaticination (tenqwàla).  
In: *CV 26*, vol.1: 485-490.

Mercier, J. & H. Marchal, eds.

Neugebauer, O.
1989  *Chronography in Ethiopic Sources.*  
Vienna: Verlag der Österreichischen Wissenschaft, 151 p.
Pankhurst, R.

Richter, R.

Seyoum Wolde
XXI. Music

Eyayu Lulseged
1994 Social, economic and political discontent in Ethiopia as reflected in contemporary Amharic songs (mid 1950s - mid 1970s).

Kimberlin, C.T.
1989 Ornaments and their classification as a determinant of technical ability and musical style.
1994 Traditions and transition in Ethiopian music: events as a catalyst for change.

Shelemay, K.K.
1992 The musician and transmission of religious tradition: the multiple roles of the Ethiopian däbüra.

Shelemay, K.K. & P. Jeffries, eds.

Timkehet Teffera
1994 *Music in the Central Highlands of Ethiopia*.
Berlin: Department of Cultural Science and Musicology (Free University).
XXII. Material Culture, Architecture, Arts and Crafts

XXII.1. Religious art and architecture

Abdullahi Mohammed Ahmed
1990 A survey of the Harar djugel (wall) and its gates.
    In: CV 7: 321-334.

Annequin, G.
1976 De quand datent l'église actuelle de Dabra Berhan Sellase de Gondar et son ensemble de peintures?
    Genève: Editions de Crémille, 2 volumes.

Balicka-Witakowska, E.
1983 Le psautier éthiopien illustré de Belen Sagiid.
1989 The iconography of the deposition in Ethiopian painting.
    In: CV 37: 15-22.
1993 La Crucifixion sans Crucifié dans l'Art Ethiopein.
    Stockholm: Graphic Systems.

Benoit, M.
1979 Äthiopische Marienikon und Marienhymnen.
    Kirche und Schule in Ethiopien 6: 8-19.

Berry, L.
1989 Gondar-style architecture and its royal patrons.
    In: CV 37: 123-130.

Biasio, E.
    Zürich: Völkerkundemuseum der Universität Zürich.
    Zürich: Völkerkundemuseum der Universität Zürich.
1994a Art, culture and society - considerations on Ethiopian Church painting focussing on the 19th century.
1994b The burden of women - women artists in Ethiopia.

Buxton, D.R.
1989 The attempt to reconstruct Axumite buildings.
    In: CV 37: 121-122.

Campbell, I.
1994 The church of Saint Täklä Haymanot at Däbrä Libanos.

Chojnacki, S.
1990 Nimbi in Ethiopian painting: their chronology and significance.
    Paideuma 36: 13-36.

Cresti, F.  
1990 Alcune note storiche su Massaua, con particolare riferimento ad un complesso religioso islamico: la moschea dello shaykh Hammali.  
*Africa* (Roma) 45(3): 410-431.

1994 La mosquée du shaykh Hammali à Massaoua.  

*Encyclopedia of World Art*  

Girma Fisseha & R. Silverman  
1994 Two generations of traditional painters: a biographical sketch of Qangeta Jembere Hailu and Marqos Jembere.  

Girma Kidane  
1989 Four traditional Ethiopian painters and their life histories.  
In: CV 37: 72-77.

Hecht, E.-D.  
1989 The hand-crosses of the Institute of Ethiopian Studies: a project report.  
In: CV 37: 115-120.

Hecht, E.-D., B. Benzing & Girma Kidane  
1990 *Hand Crosses of the I.E.S. Collection*.  
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies.

Heldman, M.E.  
1989 An Ewostatian style and the Gunda Gundé style in fifteenth century Ethiopian manuscript illustration.  
In: CV 37: 5-14.


1992b Architectural symbolism, sacred geography and the Ethiopian Church.  

1994 Early Byzantine sculptural fragments from Adulis.  

Grierson, R., M.E. Heldman, & S. Munro-Hay, eds.  
1993 *African Zion: the Sacred Art of Ethiopia*.  

Henze, P.B.  
1989 Lake Zway - southern Christian outpost and repository of medieval Ethiopian art.  
In: CV 37: 30-40.

Jäger, O.A.  
1959 Mönche und Malereien in äthiopische Klöstern.  

1966 Die Schlosser von Gondar.  
*Merian* 19(10): 30-35.
Jara H. Mariam
1990 An approach to the conservation of the historical town of Harar.
In: CV 7: 403-417.

Juel-Jensen, B.
1989 An Aksumite survival in late medieval Ethiopian miniatures.
In: CV 37: 41-43.

Langmuir, E. C.
Salem: Peabody Museum.

Leroy, J.
1968 L’évangéliaire éthiopien du couvent d’Abba Garima.
Cahiers Archéologiques 11.

Marx, A.
In: CV 33, vol.1: 401-408.

Mercier, J.
1994a Gera.
Thessaloniki: Institut Français, ca. 40 p.

Moore, E.
1989 Ethiopian crosses from the twelfth to the sixteenth century.
In: CV 37: 110-114.

Pankhurst, R.
In: CV 37: 78-103.

Perczel, C.F.
1989 Ethiopian illuminated ornaments.

Playne, B.
1989 Reflections on the decoration of Bieta Mariam, Lalibela.

Raunig, W.
1989 Ethiopian folk art painting.

Ricci, L., ed.
1989 Pittura Etiopica Tradizionale.
Roma: Istituto Italo-Africano.

Sauter, R.
1973 Ou en-est notre connaissance des églises rupestres d’Ethiopie.
1975 Eglises rupestres du Tigre.
Material Culture, Architecture, Arts and Crafts

*Annales d'Ethiopie* 10: 157-175.

**Scholz, P.**
1989 Bemerkungen zur Ikonologie der sogenannten "Vier apokalyptischen Wesen" an dem Steinaltar der Dreifaltigkeitskapelle zu Lalibela.
In: *CV* 37: 23-29.

**Seyoum Wolde**
1989 The preservation and conservation of art works in present-day Ethiopia.
In: *CV* 37: 131-134.

**Six, V.**

**Skrobucha, H.**
1983 *Äthiopische Kreuze.*
Greven.

**Spencer, D.**
1989 The discovery of Brancaleone's paintings.
In: *CV* 37: 53-55.

**Staude, W.**
1957 Iconographie de la légende éthiopienne de la Reine d'Azieb ou de Saba.
1971 Les cinq clous du Christ et l'icone impériale éthiopienne.
*Ethnologische Zeitschrift* 1: 4-26.

**Tedeschi, S.**
1989 Le portrait inédit du negus Lebnä-Dengel ayant appartenu à l'historien Paolo Giovio.
In: *CV* 37: 44-52.

**Zawdie Berhane**

**XXII.2. 'Secular' and modern art**

*Association Française d'Action Artistique*
1974 *Ethiopie Millénaire: Préhistoire et Art Religieuse.*
Paris: Association Française d'Action Artistique.

**Benzing, B.**
1994 Investigations into contemporary Ethiopian art, with special reference to painting.

**Benzing, B. & E.-D. Hecht**

**Gamst, F.C.**
Girma Fisseha
1989 The hunt in Ethiopian folk art.

Hecht, E.-D.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies.
1992 Basketwork of Harar.
*African Study Monographs, Supplementary Issue* 18, 39 p., 16 plates.

Institute of Ethiopian Studies

Kindred, W.
1994 Contemporary Ethiopian woodcuts in social context.
In: CV 26, vol.1: 295-301.

Leroy, J.
1973 *Ethiopie: Archéologie et Culture.*
Paris: Desclée de Brouwer.

Mordini, A.
1957 *Un tissu musulman du Moyen-Age provenant de Dabra Damo.*
*Annales d’Ethiopie* 2: 75-83.

Pankhurst, R.
*Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 22: 31-64.
1991 Secular themes in Ethiopian ecclesiastical manuscripts: II.
1994 Emperor Tewodros II and the Battle of Máqdálá (1868) as depicted in Ethiopian popular art.
In: CV 26, vol.1: 281-293.

Sahlström, B.
1990 *Political Posters in Ethiopia and Mozambique: Visual Imagery in a Revolutionary Context.*
Stockholm: Almqvist & Wiksell, x + 179 p.

Seyoum Wolde

Tayye Taddesse
1984 *Short Biographies of Some Well-known Ethiopian Artists, 1869-1957.*
XXII.3. Material culture and crafts

Escher, R. & R. Helmboldt

Fecadu Gadamu
1986 The national and social roles of Ethiopian material culture.

Gervers, M.

Gill, D.
Garden City, N.Y.: Gill, xiv + 342 p.

Hecht, E.-D.

Sobania, N.W., et al.
Holland, Mi.: Hope College, DePree Art Center & Gallery, 48 p.

Spring, C.

Strecker, I.

XXII.4. Literature

Akalu Getaneh
1990 Pre-Fascist dramatic technique: an incipient attempt.
In: CV 7: 421-432.

Amsalu Aklilu

Balashova, G.

Bereket Habte Sellasie
1993 Riding the Whirlwind: an Ethiopian Story of Love and Revolution.
Berhanou Abebe
1970 Distiques amhariques.
Annales d’Ethiopie 8: 89-102.

Fekade Azeze
In: CV 33, vol.1: 335-368.

Kane T.L.
1992 A TPLF literary work.
In: CV 41: 149-155.
1994 The female soldier in Tigrinya literature.

Menghistu Lemma
1988 A possible role for Geez qene in Ethiopia vernacular poetry.

Pankhurst, A.
1990 Ammakālāc Denqu, the amazing jigger flea: Amharic couplets interpreting a settler environment.
In: CV 7: 461-478.

Pankhurst, R.
1993 Imaginative writings on Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa: supplement and update.

Ricci, L.
1990 Qualche osservazione sul tradurre in amarico.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 34: 207-215.
1990 Wolf Leslau e la lessicografia etiopica.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 34: 169-206.

Tadesse Adera
1995 From apologist to critic: the dilemma of Bealu Girma.
Northeast African Studies 2(1) N.S.: 135-144.

Tadesse Adera & Ali Jimale Ahmed, eds.

Taye Assefa
1988 Dreams in Amharic prose fiction.
1989 Detective fiction in Amharic.

Yonas Admassu
XXIII. Christian and Hagiographical Literature

Bausi, A.
1990 Alcune considerazioni sul "Senodos" etiopico. 
*Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 34: 5-73.
In: CV 26, vol.1: 346-351.

Beylot, R.
Louvain: Peeters.
*Annales d'Ethiopie* 15: 7-43.
*Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 35: 5-12.

Black, M. & J.C. Vanderkam
Leiden: Brill.

Cerulli, E.
1962 Gli atti di Zena Marqos, monaco etiopico del secolo XIV. 
*Studi e Testi* 219-220: 191-212.

Fusella, L.
1981 Libro di Enoc. 

Getatchew Haile
1981 The letters of Archbishops Mika'el and Gabre'el concerning the observance of Saturday. 
*Journal of Semitic Studies* 27: 73-78.
1982 Writings of Abba Giorgis Säglawi from two unedited miracles of Mary. 
1990 The translation of the relics of Abunä Fileppos of Däbrä Libanos of Shoa. 
*Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 34: 75-113.
1994 Builders of churches and authors of hymns - makers of history in the Ethiopian Church. 

Gori, A.
Christian and Hagiographical Literature

Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 35: 73-134.

Hoffmann, J.
1969 *Die Äthiopische Johannesapocalypse kritisch untersucht.*
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorium Christianorum Orientalium (no. 297).

Klijn, A.F.J.

Knibb, M.A.
1988 Hebrew and Syriac elements in the Ethiopic version of Ezekiel?
*Journal of Semitic Studies* 33: 11-35.
1989 The Ethiopic text of Ezekiel and the excerpts in *Gebra Hemamat.*

Lusini, G.
1994 Problèmes du mouvement eustathéen.
In: CV 26, vol.1: 353-357.

Maehlum, H. & S. Uhlig

Marrassini, P.
1989 Quarto libro di Ezra.

Pedersen, K. Stoffregen
1994 *Traditional Ethiopian Exegesis of the Book of Psalms.*
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 400 p.

Perrone, L.
1983 Note critique (e "autocritique") sull'edizione del testo etiopico dell'Ascensione di Isaia.

Piovanelli, P.
*Henoch* 10: 85-95.
1990 Un nouveau témoin éthiopien de l'Ascension d'Isaïe et de la Vie de Jérémi.
1993 Les aventures des apocryphes en Ethiopie.
*Apocrypha* 4: 197-224.
1994a Les controverses théologiques sous le roi Zar'a Ya'qob (1434-1468) et la mise en place du monophysisme éthiopien.
1994b Nouvelles perspectives dans l'étude des "apocryphes" éthiopiens traduits du grec.

Uhlig, S.
1989 Damians Schrift über Glaube, Religion und Sitte der Äthiopier aus dem Jahre 1540.
* Bibliotheca Orientalis* 46 (5-6): 553-559.
Uhlig, S. & G. Bühring
1994  *Damian de Góis' Bericht über Glaube und Sitten der Äthiopier.*
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 296 p.

Ullendorff, E., ed.

Vanderkam, J.C., ed.
1987  The textual base for the Ethiopic translation of 1 Enoch.
XXIV. Religion and Missions

Abbas Haji
1991 Le rôle du culte de Chaikh Hussein dans l'Islam des Arssi (Ethiopie).
_Islam et Sociétés au Sud du Sahara_ 5: 21-42.

Abdussamad Ahmed

Ayyele Taclehaimanot, Abba
1981 Un faro di luce cristiano brilla da secoli sull'Ogaden.
_Quaderni di Studi Etiopici_ 2: 56-64.

Bandrès, J.L.

Bausi, A. & G. Lusini
1994 Appunti in margine a una nuova ricerca sui conventi eritrei.
_Rassegna di Studi Etiopici_ 36: 5-36.

Bausi, A., G. Lusini & I. Taddia
1993 Materiali di studio dal Sāra'ē (Eritrea): le istituzioni monastiche e la struttura della proprietà fondaria.
_Africa_ (Roma) 48(3): 446-463.
1995 Eritrean monastic institutions as "lieux de mémoire" and source of history.
_Africa_ (Roma) 50(3): 265-276.

Belete Mengistu

Böll, V.
1991 Thoughts on Zeqwala and the Syrian goddess Atargatis.

Bureau, J.
1993 L'Eglise, la nation et l'Etat éthiopiens.

Bushell, W., Baidemariam Desta & K. Bushell
1994 From hagiography to ethnography via psychophysiology: towards an understanding of advanced Ethiopian Christian ascetics.

Crummey, D.
1978 Orthodoxy and imperial reconstruction in Ethiopia, 1854-1878.
_Journal of Theological Studies_ 19(2).

Dejene Aredo
1990 How holy are holidays in Ethiopia? An enquiry into the extent to which Saints' days are observed in among followers of the Orthodox Christian Church.
In: CV 7: 165-176.
Donzel, E. van  

Eyayu Lulseged  
1990 Why do the Orthodox Christians in Ethiopia identify their faith with their nation? In: CV 7: 3-12.

Forslund, E.  
1993 *The Word of God in Ethiopian Tongues: Rethorical Features in the Preaching of the Ethiopian Evangelical Church Mekane Yesus.* Uppsala: International Tryk AB.

Getie Gelaye  

Gezahegn Petros  

Gnerre, M.  

Gorgorios, Abba  

Gstrein, H.  

Haile Mariam Larebo  
1988a The Ethiopian Orthodox Church and politics in the twentieth century, part II. *Northeast African Studies* 10(1): 1-23.  

Hailu Pietros  

Hussein Ahmed  
1994a The life and career of Shaykh B. Talha Ja'far (c. 1853-1934).
In: CV 33, vol.1: 775-801.

Kaplan, S.
1992 Indigenous categories and the study of world religions in Ethiopia: the case of the Beta Israel (Falasha).
1993 The invention of the Ethiopian Jews: three models.

Kefelew Zelleke
1991 Worte aus Alten Brunnen (Äthiopische Volksweisheiten).
Aachen: Bergmoser & Holler Verlag, 40 p.
1993 Die Freude Äthiopiens.
Aachen: Missio Aktuell, 64 p.
1995 Von Ikonen und Hymnen in Äthiopien.
Trier: Aphorisma (Kleine Schriftenreihe Heft 21, 8 p.)

Kefelew Zelleke & A. Marx
1992 Das Licht Seiner Geburt (Weihnachten in Äthiopiens).
Wuppertal: Kiefel Verlag, 64 p.

Kropp, M.
Oriens Christianus 72: 203-207.

Kur, S.
1994 Les Stephanites à la lumière des Actes de Gunda-Gunde.

Launhardt, J.
1982 Uns erschrecken die Trommeln nicht mehr.

Lazzarini, V.
1981 P. Guiseppe Sapeto e la ripresa cattolica in Abessinia.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 2: 65-80.

Lusini, G.
1993 Studi sul Monachesimo Eustaziano, Secoli XIV-XV.
Napoli: Istituto Universitario Orientale.

Mikre Sellassie, G.A.
1993 The Bible and its canon in the Ethiopian Orthodox Church.

Mirgissa Kaba
1991 Pilgrimage to Zeqwala Abbo.
1994 A brief account of the visit to Bokku Tule and the "argumentative blessing".
Mohammed Hassen
1994 Islam as a resistance ideology among the Oromo of Ethiopia: the Wallo case, 1700-1900.

Moten, R.
1993 Islam in Ethiopia: an analytical survey.

Pankhurst, A.
1991b A young girl's prophecy on Mount Zeqwala in 1911.
1994a Dubrà Libanos pilgrimages past and present, the mystery of the bones and the legend of Saint Täklä Haymanot.
1994b Reflections on pilgrimages in Ethiopia.

Pedersen, K. (Stoffregen)
Jerusalem: Tantur Oecumenical Institute for Theological Research.
1989 The milke, an Ethiopian prayer form with Latin origin?
1990 The incarnation according to the Ethiopian Orthodox Catechism.
Trier: Aphorisma.

Pelizzari, E.
1992 Due riti di possessione a confronto: il culto di Sheekh Xussen e il Mingis.
1993 L'Islam popolare in Etiopia: il pellegrinaggio di Shaikh Hussain.
Africa (Roma) 43(3): 382-395.

Raineri, O.
1986a Celebrazione del matrimonio nel rito etiopico.
1986b L'inno mariano etiopico 'Bese'et anti' (Beata sei) del Sebhat Fequr (Celebrazione del diletto).
Orientaliana Christiana Periodica 52: 421-431.
1986c Libri di uso prevalentemente liturgico tra i mss. 'Cerulli etiopici' della Vaticana.
Ephemeridas Liturgicae 100(2): 171-185.

Saeveros, O.
Drammen (Sweden): Studia Missionalia Uppsalensia 27.
Religion and Missions

Shenk, C.E.

Sindima, H.J.

Six, V.

Solomon Tena

Sumner, C.

Taft, R., SJ

Tekle-Tsadik Mekouria

Tsegaye Berhane

Witakowski, W.

Workineh Kelbessa

Wudu Tafete

Yaqob Beyene
XXIII. Ethnology and Anthropology

XXIII.1. General studies on society and culture

Abbas Haji
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).
1993 *L’Etat et les Crises d’Intégration Nationale en Ethiopie Contemporaine.*
Talence: Université de Bordeaux, Centre d’Etude d’Afrique Noire (Travaux et Documents no. 37), 51 p.

Abbink, J.
1991 *The deconstruction of ‘tribe': ethnicity and politics in southwestern Ethiopia.*
1992 Anthropological and ethno-historical research on south-west Ethiopia: the need for integrative synthesis.
1994 *'Tribal' violence, peacemaking and ethnology: a comment.*

Ahmed Hassen Omer
1987 *Aspects of the History of Efrata-Jille Warada (Shoa Region) with Particular Reference to the 20th Century.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Ahmed Yusuf Farah
*Sociology-Ethnology Bulletin* 1(3): 59-65

Akopian, G.
1994 *The problem of the peculiarity of the aesthetic consciousness of the Ethiopian people.*


Aman Seifedin
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Amborn, H.
*Azania* 24: 71-83.
Munich: Trickster Verlag, 476 p.
1994 *Rethinking one’s own culture (emic and etic considerations).*

Assefa Tolera
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, School of Graduate Studies (M.A. thesis in Social Anthropology).

Atieb Ahmed Dafallah
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Braukämper, U.

Bureau, J.
1993 Quatre textes relatifs à l'histoire des peuples ométo à la fin du XIXe siècle.
1994 À propos de l'inventaire des nationalités éthiopiennes.

Chenevière, A.

Fellman, J.

Gamst, F.C.
1988 The third seal opened and the black horseman emerged: an historic cultural ecology of Ethiopian poverty and famine.
*Peasant studies* 15: 103-116.

Getnet Bekele
1994 The state, markets and ethnic groups: migration and rural-urban integration in Gurage history.

Griaule, M.

Haile Mariam Goshu
1970 *The Kingdom of Abba Jifar II (1861-1934).*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Hansema Hamera
1983 *Internal History of Dirashe, Gidole.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Ismagilova, R.
1994 Traditional structures in the current ethno-cultural processes of Ethiopia.
James, W.  
1989  Kings, commoners and the ethnographic imagination in Sudan and Ethiopia.  

Joussaume, F.  
1988  Sur l'infibulation ou mutilation des organs génitaux de la femme chez les peuples de la Mer Rouge et du Golfe d'Aden.  
Revue d'Anthropologie 14.

Lewis, H.S.  
1993  Ethnicity in Ethiopia: the view from below (and from the South, East and West).  

Menghistu Lemma  
1964  Snatch and run, or marriage by abduction.  
Ethiopia Observer 7 (3-4).

Mesfin Dejene  
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of History (Senior essay).

Natsoulas, A.  
1994  The game of Mancala with reference to commonalities among the peoples of Ethiopia and in comparison with other African peoples: rules and strategies.  

Ogee Geleto  
Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Pankhurst, A.  
1993  Migration, ethnicity and conflict resolution - the case of Ethiopia.  

Pedys, A. de  
1990  Tribalismo e instabilità politica in Corno d'Africa.  

Poluha, E.  
1994  Publicity and the wielding of power - a case from Gojjam, Ethiopia.  

Quirin, J.  
1994  Ethnic history in the Northwest: who were the Zallan?  

Schlee, G.  
1994  Islam and the Gada system as conflict-shaping forces in southern Oromia.  

Solomon Gashaw  
1993  Nationalism and ethnic conflict in Ethiopia.  
Stoffregen Pedersen, K.  
1990 *Les Ethiopiens.*  

Strecker, I.  
1994 The predicaments of war and peace in Southern Omo.  

Taddesse Tamrat  
1994 *Ethiopia in miniature: the peopling of Gojam.*  

Takkele Taddese  
1994 Do the Amhara exist as a separate ethnic group?  

Tibebe Eshete  
1994 *The sedgo institution of the Amhara and the Somali: ethnic partnership and discordance.*  

Tsehai Berhane Sellassie  
1991 On grass and ritual.  

Tubiana, J.  
1991 Zar and buda in northern Ethiopia.  

Workwoha Mekonnen  
1986 *Marriage Practice among the Muslims of Dessie.*  
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Yilma Kebede  
1989 *Yüdabbo sem:* a wedding custom in Ethiopia.  

Zekarias Megiso  
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

**XXIII.2. Various ethnic groups**

**AFAR**

Assefa Tewodros  
1995 *The Sedentary Afar of North Eastern Ethiopia: Economy and Relations with Neighbouring Highlanders.*  
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, School of Graduate Studies (M.A. thesis in Social Anthropology).

Ayele Gebre Mariam  
1987 Labour inputs and time allocation among the Afar.  
*Nomadic Peoples* 23: 37-56.
Chailley, M.  
1980 *Notes sur les Afar de la Région de Tadjoura.*  

Chédeville, E.  
1994 Groupes de descendance, groupes territoriaux et commandements traditionnels chez les Afar.  

Dilleyta, A.M.  
1989 *Les Afars: la fin du nomadisme?*  
*Politique Africaine* 34: 51-62.

Ferry, R.  
1994 Groupes de descendance et groupes territoriaux en pays afar.  

Mohammed Ahmed  
1983 *The Family, the Marriage and the Divorce among the Afars of Aussa in Wollo Province.*  
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Morin, D.  

**AGĀW**

Melake Mengistu  
1990 *The Major Themes and Motifs in Southern Agaw Folktales.*  

Wagaw Hailu  
1984 *Marriage and the Family among the Pocket People of Agaw in Raya and Azebo Province of Tigrai Administrative Region.*  
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

**ALABA**

Getachew Demissie  
1985 *Marriage and Family Formation in Alaba.*  
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

**AMHARA**

Aspen, H.  
1994 The *balā-weqabi*: servant of spirits and men.  

Fikre-Selassie Abebe  
1984 *Patterns of Marriage and the Family among the Moreties of Ketchene.*  
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Heran Sereke-Brhan  
1994 Ethiopia: a historical consideration of Amhara ethnicity.
In: CV 33, vol.1: 742-774.

Solomon Gebre
1992 Conflict resolution in traditional Amhara society.

Solomon Tesemma
1984 Marriage and Family System and Funeral Custom of the Bichena.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

ANYUAK

Kurimoto, E.
1991a The dream of an Anywa Nyieya.
1991b Notes on the research in Ethiopia.
1991c After the gold rush: politico-economic changes and the reaction of the Anywaa of western Ethiopia.
1992a Natives and outsiders: the historical experience of the Anywaa of western Ethiopia.
1992b An ethnography of 'bitterness': cucumber and sacrifice reconsidered.
1992c 'Tribe' and changes in Africa.
1992d The river flows as the boundary with the other world: ecology and cosmology among Nilotic peoples.
1992e The Ethiopian revolution judging from one of the remote regions.
1994 Inter-ethnic relations of the Anywaa (Anuak) in western Ethiopia: with special reference to the Majangir.

Perner, C.
1992 Anyuak religion and language.
1993 "The reward of life is death": warfare and the Anyuak on the Ethiopian-Sudanese border.
In: CV 32: 125-142.

Ujullu Owar
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of History (Senior essay).

ARBORE

Ayalew Gebre
1993 The Arbore of Southern Ethiopia: a study of interethnic relations, social organisation and production practices.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, School of Graduate Studies (M.A. thesis in Social Anthropology).
ARGOBBA

Abebe Kifleyesus

Samir Kalifa
1986 The Marriage Custom and the Family of the Southern Argobba. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

ARI

Gebre Yntiso
1988 Traditional Labour Organisation among the Ari, South Western Ethiopia. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology and Social Administration (B.A. essay).

Naty, A.

Tesfaye Hailu

BENCH

Gezahegn Petros

Girmaye Kebbede

Miyawaki, Y.
BERTHA (BENI SHANGUL)

Tesfaye G äbre Mariam
1990 A Study of the Major Themes in Jablawi Folktales.

BETÁ ISRAEL (FĂLASHA)

Abbink, J.
Brussels: CEDAF/ASDOC, ii + 92 p.
1991b The enigma of Beta Esra'el ethnogenesis. An anthro-historical study.
Cahiers d'Etudes Africaines 31(120): 397-449.
1994 The irrevocable past: history and image of the Beta Esra'el.
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 34(136): 693-700.

Anteby, L.
Jerusalem: Magnes Press.
1994b Print, magic, and videotapes: new patterns of orality and literacy among Ethiopian Jews in Israel.

Awoke Asmare
1984 Cultural History of the Falasha Community.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Friedman, D. & U. Santamaria
1989 Identité et changement: les Falachas entre l'assimilation en Ethiopie et l'intégration en Israel.
1994 Les Enfants de la Reine de Saba.

Gruber, R.

Kaplan, S.
1990a Kifu-qen: the Great Famine of 1888-1892 and the Beta Israel (Falasha).
Pайдеума 36: 67-77.
1990b Les Falashas.
1992 A History of the Beta Israel (Falasha) in Ethiopia: from the Earliest Times to the Twentieth Century.
1994a Beta Israel (Falashas): ancient Judaism or evolving Jewish tradition?
1994b Ethiopian Jews in Israel.

Methodios Fouyas
1979 Oi Falashas (Yudayoi) tes Aithiopias.
Ochs, E. & B. Nantet
1992 *Les Falasha. La Tribu Retrouvée.*
Levallois-Perret: Editions Manya, 212 p.

Quirin, J.A.
1993 Ethnicity, caste, class, and state in Ethiopian history: the case of the Beta Israel (Falasha).
In: CV 30: 200-221.

Quirin, J.A.
1993 Ethnicity, caste, class, and state in Ethiopian history: the case of the Beta Israel (Falasha).
In: CV 30: 200-221.

Santamaria, U.
1993 *Ethiopian Jews in Israel.*
*Dialectical Anthropology* 18(3-4): 405-412.

Sarin, I.R.
1993 Evidence of Jewish characteristics in tales and legends of the "Falashas", the Ethiopian Jews.

Schindler, R.

Teshome G. Wagaw
1987/88 *The immigration and settlement of Ethiopian Jews in Israel.*
1988 Ethiopia, Israel and the resettlement of the Falashas.
1991 The acculturation of the Falasha in Israel and in Africa: a field study.
1993 *For Our Soul. Ethiopian Jews in Israel.*
Detroit: Wayne State University Press.
1994 The challenge of resocializing the Ethiopian Jews in Israel.

Trevisan Semi, E.
1987 La rivelazione delle regole del Sânhât tre gli ebrei d'Etiopia negli inediti di C.A. Viterbo.
*Oriente Moderno* (NS), 6(4-6): 79-97.

**BILEN**

Kiflemariam Hamde
1989 *Analysis of some Bilin proverbs.*

Mebratu Tesfaghiorghis
1983 *Il Matrimonio Bileno confrontio fra la Prassi Matrimoniale e Familtale Bilena e la Dottrine delle Chiesa sul Matrimonio e la Famiglia.*

Neghisti Tesfay
1983 *Traditional Marriage System in the Blean Society.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).
BORODDA

Alemayehu Bekele
1985 The Marriage System of Boredda.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

BURJI

Ali Dawa
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

DASSANETCH

Sobania, N.W.
In: CV 33, vol.1: 919-927.

DIME

Fleming, H.C.

DIZI

Abbink, J.
1993 Ethnic conflict in the 'tribal zone': the Dizi and Suri in southern Ethiopia.

Deguchi, A.
1992b Rethinking the properness of personal names with special reference to the Dizi of southwest Ethiopia.

Haberland, E.
Stuttgart: F. Steiner Verlag, 320 p.

DORZE

Hassen Mohammed
1985 Fertility and Mortality among the Dorze in 'Dorze Sefer' in Addis Ababa.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Mirgissa Kaba
1992 The politico-legal function of the halaqa among the Dorzé.
GAMO

Bureau, J. & Eshetou Wonbera

Getie Gelaye
1992 *Our visit to the Gamo highlands and the elders' blessings in Doko market.*

GARRI

Getachew Kassa
1983 *A Short History of the Garri up to 1941.*
1991a Hajji Mohammed Hassan talking about the Garri: collaboration between anthropologist and informant-friend.
1991b A change in the role and status of pastoral women in two Garri villages, Southern Ethiopia.
In: *CV* 6: 7-14.

GARRIMARO

Gezahegn Petros & Yigzaw Enyew
1994 *Traditional administrative and judicial system of Garrimero.*

GUMUZ

Abdussamad H. Ahmed
Demie Woyessa
1980 *The Dikeria and Demosega of Lower Didessa Valley of Western Wollega.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).
Edossa Tassisa
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).
Kidane Mariam Demlew
1987 *The Shanqilla of Metekel: some tentative notes.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).
GURAGE

Akalu Wolde Mariam
1983 A History of Negieras of Ezha (Gurage).
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Akelilu Gizaw
1984 Christianity in Muhar.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Eshete Kebede
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Gabreyesus Hailemariam

Rahmato Hussein
1984 The History of Azernet Berbere until the Expansion of Shoa during Menelik II.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Worku Nida
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior Essay).
1990 The traditional beliefs of the Sebat-Bet Gurage, with a particular emphasis to the Bozha cult.
1991 Gabdu: yeGurage beHellina TariK.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, School of Graduate Studies (M.A. thesis in Social Anthropology).

HADIYYA

Haile Yaeqob
1985 The History of Hadicho.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Moges Molla
1994 The role of traditional performances in Hadiya.

Tassew Gebre
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Tessema Charniso
1982 History of the Hadiya People from the Beginning of the 19th Century to the 20th Century.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).
HAMAR

Lydall, J.
1992a The jab: medicine or sacrifice?
In: P.I. Crawford & J.K. Simonsen, eds. Ethnographic Film Aesthetics and
1994a Beating around the bush.
1994b Bridewealth in Hamar.

Strecker, I.
1990 Political discourse among the Hamar of Southern Ethiopia.
1994 Do the Hamar have a concept of honor?
In: CV 26, vol.1: 419-429.

HARARI

Abdulhamid Garad
1990 Harar. Wirtschaftsgeschichte eines Emirats im Horn von Afrika (1825-75).
Frankfurt/Main - Bern: Verlag P.D. Lang, 299 p.

Ahmed Zekaria

Berhane Shiferaw
1982 The Marriage Custom of the Adiire Society since the Italian Invasion.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Foucher, E.
1984 1883: une page de l'histoire de Harar, ou Arthur Rimbaud sous l'administration
gyptienne.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 3-4: 79-82.
1994 The cult of saints in Harar: religious dimension.
In: CV 25, vol.2: 71-84.

Hecht, E.-D.

Mohammed Hassen
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

KĀFICHO (GONGA)

Garretson, P.
Gebre Egziabher Haile
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Legesse Gebeyehu
1971 *Conquest of the Kingdom of Kaffa.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

KĀMBATA
Handebo Ergeno
1982 *The Family System of the Nationality of Kembatta.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

KAZA
Emiru Kenea
1984 *The Kaza of Ebantu up to 1936.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Regasa Aboma
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

K'ĀMANT
Gamst, F.C.
1994 The Qemant domestic cycle, ambilineality, and time.
1995 The religious worldview of the Qemant of Ethiopia.

KOEGU (KWEGU)
Matsuda, H.
1991 'Affluent' life on the river: subsistence economy and cognition of nature among the Koegu.
*Ethnology Quarterly* 58: 16-25 [in Japanese].
1992 The dance among the Koegu of Ethiopia: identity and interethnic relations of the forager.
1994 Annexation and assimilation: the Koegu and their neighbours.
In: CV 20: 48-62

KOMA
Oljira Tujuba
1987 *The Fekasho of Mene Sibu, Western Wollega.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).
Yassin Mohammed
1982 *The Komo of Gidami.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

KONSO

Ayalew Gebre
1992 *A glimpse at Konso markets; the case of Baqlawé.*

Bekalu Molla
1992 *Traditional defence among the Konso of Ethiopia.*

Kloos, H.
1990 *Social and ecological aspects of resettlement and villagization among the Konso of southwestern Ethiopia.*

Shako Otto
1994 *The nine clans of the Konso.*

Shinohara, T.
1993 *The symbolic meaning of the pot on the roof: a case study of the Konso in southern Ethiopia.*
*Nilo-Ethiopian Studies* 1: 57-74.

Taddese Wolde
1992 *The death and burial of Kalla Qañazmach Kayoré, a ritual leader of the Konso people of southern Ethiopia.*
1994 *Some Gamo and Konso public places and their social and ritual functions.*

Teferi Abate

KORÉ (= KOYRÉ, AMARRO)

Awoke Amezaye
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

KUNAMA

Dempf, M.

Saleh Osman B.
1971 *Internal History of the Kunama Tribe.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).
MAALE

Donham, D.L.
1992 Revolution and modernity in Maale, Ethiopia.
1993 A note on space in the Ethiopian revolution.
*Africa* 63(4): 583-590.
1994a An archaeology of work among the Maale of Ethiopia.
*Man* (N.S.) 29(1): 147-159.
New York: Columbia University Press.

MAO

Ezekiel Gabissa
1983 *The Mao, Sayi, and Gabato of the Didessa Valley.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Girma Mengistu
1973 *The Busase of Anfillo, Qellam, Wollega: a historical study.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

ME’EN (Tishana)

Abbink, J.
1990 The final rite: burial among the Me’en of Southwest Ethiopia.
In: CV 7: pp. 65-75.
1992a Gender and power: male and female in a Me’en homicide compensation ceremony.
1992b *The Me’en of Southern Kofa, Material Culture of a Shifting Cultivator People.*
1992c An ethno-historical perspective on Me’en territorial organisation (South-west Ethiopia).
*Anthropos* 87(4-6): 351-364.
1993a Me’en ritual, medicinal and other plants: a contribution to south-west Ethiopian ethno-botany.
1993b Reading the entrails: analysis of an African divination discourse.
*Man* (N.S.) 28(4): 705-726.
1995 Ritual and environment: the môsít ceremony of the Ethiopian Me’en people.

ME’EN (Bodi)

Fukui, K.
1991a *Cognition and Culture: Ethnography of Colour and Pattern.*
1991b From the land of Northeast Africa: possibilities of folk knowledge.
   *Ethnology Quarterly* 60: 30-35 [in Japanese].

1994 Conflict and ethnic interaction: the Mela and their neighbours.
   In: CV 20: 33-47.

**MURLE**

Hieda, O.
1991 Omo Murle - a preliminary account.

**MURSI**

Turton, D.
1991a Movement, warfare and ethnicity in the Lower Omo Valley.

1991b Warfare, vulnerability and disaster: a case study from Southwest Ethiopia.

1992 How to make a speech in Mursi.

1993 "We must teach them to be peaceful": Mursi views on being human and being Mursi.
   In: CV 32: 164-180 [Also in: *Nomadic Peoples* 31: 19-33].

1994 Mursi political identity and warfare: the survival of an idea.
   In: CV 20: 15-32.

**NYANGATOM**

Tornay, S.
1989 Status individuel et émergence de l'homme exemplaire dans une société sans chef.

1991 Photographie et traitement d'autrui: réflexions d'un ethnographe.
   *L'Ethnographie* 87(1): 97-118.

   In: CV 32: 143-163.

**OROMO**

Abbas Haji
1990 *Les Oromo-Arssi, Continuité et Evolution des Institutions d'une Société Ethiopienne*.
   Paris: Université de Paris I (Sorbonne), Thèse de doctorat.

Abdurahman Kabeto
   Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Aberra Gessesse
1980 *A Tentative History of Oromo Raya Azebo*.
   Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).
Aguilar, M.I.
1994 "The eagle talks to a Qallu": Waso Boorana ritual perceptions of Ethiopia in Kenya.

Asefa Tolera
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Asmarom Legesse

Bassi, M.
1992a Institutional forgiveness in Borana assemblies.
1992b Sviluppo partecipante e sistemi tradizionali: il caso dei Borana dell'Etiopia.
Africa (Roma) 47(3): 317-335.
1992c The system of cattle redistribution among the Obbu Borana and its implications for development planning.

Baxter, P.T.W.
1990 L'impact de la révolution chez les Oromo: comment ils l'ont perçue, comment ils ont réagi.
In: CV 5: 75-92.
1991 "Big men" and cattle licks in Oromoland.
In: CV 17: 192-212.
1994 The creation and constitution of Oromo nationality.
In: CV 20: 167-186.

Berhanu Mulata
1984 The Wara Nono of the Sibu Oromo.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Berhanu Tucho
1982 Traditional Marriage Practices among the Oromo of Qelem, Walläga.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Bizuwork Zewde
1985 The Jille Community and the Wonji Sugar Factory.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Braukämper, U.
1989 The sanctuary of Shaykh Husayn and the Oromo-Somali connections in Bale (Ethiopia).
Frankfurter Afrikanistische Blätter 1: 108-134.

Cotter, G.

Daba Hunde
1972 A Portrait of Social Organisation and Institutions of the Oromo of Jibat and Mecha in the 19th Century till the Conquest of Menelik.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).


Desalegn Teresa 1983 The Relationship between Gada and Marriage System with particular reference to Tugur of Western Shewa.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Duba Golochu 1987 Warfare and Hunting Practices among the Guji-Oromo.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (B.A. essay).

Elfneh Udessa 1994 The Guji calendar.

Eshete Taye 1984 Marriage and Family among the Rodor Community (in Hararge Region).
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Ferenc, A. 1976 The History of the Oromo (Galla) based on Amharic Sources.
1988 Myths and traditions concerning the origins of the Oromo people.

Gascon, A. 1988 Comment peut-on être Oromo? (Review article).

Gedefa Tollera 1983 The Qallu Institution among the Horro Gudru Oromo: a Case Study of Buta.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).


Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Genna Tedu 1983 Marriage System and Family Organization in Arsi Oromo.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).
Hajo Alie
1986 *Traditional and Sharia Law Marriage System among Raya-Kajawa Oromos in Bale with particular reference to Ganale Awraja.* Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Hasselblatt, G.

Helland, J.

Hinnant, J.T.

Hogg, R.

Hultin, J.

Ishihara, M.

Jabo Seraj

Jewaro Serro
1987 *Material Culture as Communication Media during Marriage Ceremonies of the Arsi Oromos with Particular reference to Kofele District.* Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Kassam, A.

Levine, D.N., ed. and introd.
Lewis, H.L.
1990 Gada, big man, k'allu: political succession among the eastern Mech'a Oromo.
1994 Social gatherings among Shoa Oromo.
1995 Democracy and Oromo political culture.

Lindtjørn, B. & Tadesse Alemu
1994 Health, nutrition and survival among the Boran and Arsi.

Lonfernini, B.
1984 I Gugi Giamgiam, Gente del Ghirgia.
Bologna: EMI, 382 p.

Megerssa Guluma
1988 The Weletei Atota Community.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Mitiku Tucho
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Mohammed Hassen
Cambridge, etc.: Cambridge University Press, 253 p.

Obsaa Tegegn

Schlee, G.
1992 Ritual topography and ecological use: the Gabbra of the Kenyan/Ethiopian borderlands.

Schröder, H. ed.
1991 Die Oromo am Horn von Afrika.
Ganderssee: Hilforganisation der Oromo Relief Association in der Bundesrepublik Deutschland, 135 p.

Stiles, D.
Nomadic Peoples 30: 41-52.

Sumner, C.
1994 Oromo love songs.

Tablino, P.
1990 "Jila Ganaa": la massima festività dei Gabra.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 31: 199-212.
Taddese Berisso
1988 *Traditional Warfare among the Guji of Southern Ethiopia.*
East Lansing: Michigan State University, Department of Anthropology (M.A. thesis).
1994 Warfare among the Guji-Oromo of southern Ethiopia.

Taffeessa Kassa
1984 *Marriage and the Family System among the Bale Oromos, with particular reference to Sinanna Woreda.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Tamene Bitima
1990 Oromo technical terms.

Tamiru Terfa
1982 *The Sibu Oromo in the 19th Century.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Tedecha Golochi
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (B.A. essay).

Tekalign Wolde Mariam
1984 *Slavery and the Slave Trade in the Kingdom of Jimma.*

Tesfa Mekonnen
1982 *Marriage and the Family System among the Traditional Oromo of Leqa Nekempte.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Triulzi, A.
1990 The saga of Makkoo Bili: a theme in Mac'a Oromo history.
*Paideuma* 36: 319-327.
1994 Oromo traditions of origin.

Tsega Fida
1985 *The Political History of Airo Guliso to 1880s.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Van de Loo, J.

Wondwossen Haile Sellasie
1987 *Historical Survey of the Arsi-Kereyu Conflict.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Yohannes Petros
1993 *Oromia national awakening: a brief introduction.*

Zitelmann, T.
1993 Violence, pouvoir symbolique et mode de représentation chez les Oromo.
Ethnology and Anthropology

**Politique Africaine** 50: 45-58.

Berlin: Das Arabische Buch, xii + 275 p.

**SHEKATCHO**

Mengistu Seyoum
1995 Social Organisation of Production among the Shekatcho of South-Western Ethiopia.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, School of Graduate Studies (M.A. thesis in Social Anthropology).

**SIDAMA**

Getachew Kelemu
1970 Internal History of the Alecha Sidanchos.
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Hamer, J.
1994 Folktales as ideology in the production and circulation of wealth among the Sadama of Ethiopia.
In: CV 25, vol.2: 133-158.

Hamer, J. & I. Hamer
1994 Impact of a cash economy on complementary gender relations among the Sadama of Ethiopia.

Vecchiato, N.L.
1993 Illness, therapy and change in Ethiopian possession cults.
*Africa* 63(2): 176-196.
1994 Evil eye, health beliefs, and social tensions among the Sidama.

Yitna Worku
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

**SOMALI**

Abdulkadir Haji Jama
1982 Cultural Analysis of Somali Folktales.
Addis Ababa: Department of Literature, Ababa University (M.A. thesis).

Eschler, R.
1994 Nationalism and particularism of the Ogaden Somali in Ethiopia.

Markakis, J.
1994 The Somali in the new political order of Ethiopia.

Ollivier, L.
*Politique Africaine* 59: 153-163.

171
SURI (Surma)

Abbink, J.
1995 Disaster, relief and political change in southern Ethiopia: developments from within Suri society.
In: CV 43: 151-170.

Beckwith, C. & A. Fisher

T'ÄMBARO

Abera Kelecho

TIGRIÑA (TIGRAWI)

Almaz Fesshaye
1982 *Traditional Marriage System in the Hamasien Society.* Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior essay).

Amanuel Sahle

Bauer, D.F.
1989 The sacred and the secret: order and chaos in Tigray medicine and politics.

Fesseha Tawek
1983 *A Case Study of Marriage and the Family System among the People of Adua with Particular Reference to Almeda Village.* Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior essay).

Kemink, F.
1990 "Dem Sohn das resi, der Tochter die Mitgift": Die Kodizes des Gewohnheitsrechts als Quelle zur Geschichte der Tegrenña-Frauen in Eritrea (1890-1941) - Möglichkeiten und Grenzen.
1991b The Tegrenña customary law codes.
**Paideuma** 37: 55-72.


**TSAMAI**


**UDUK**

James, W. 1994 *War and 'ethnic visibility': the Uduk on the Sudan-Ethiopia border.* In: CV 20: 140-164.

**WÁLAYTA**


Amarech Agidew 1983 *The Status and Role of Women in the Wálaita Socio-cultural System.* Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior essay).

1990b *The "Tigre" Chronicle of Wollaita; a pattern of kingship.* In: CV 7: 49-64.
Girma Kidane
1994 The traditional ways of building houses within Wolayta society.

Jambere Wadillo
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Sociology (Senior Essay).

Tsehai Berhane Selassie
In: CV 6: 15-30.
1994 The Wolayta conception of inequality, or is it inclusiveness and exclusiveness?

WÄYTO

Teklehaimanot Gebre-Sellasie
1984 *The Wayto of Laka T'ana: an Ethnohistory.*

YEM

Aklilu Yilma
1992 The linguistic etiquette of Yemsa.

Getachew Fule
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).
1995 *Agriculture and Social Organisation of the Yem of Southwest Ethiopia: the Case of Gorum-Tege.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, School of Graduate Studies (M.A. thesis in Social Anthropology).

ZAY (ZAYSE)

Tesfaye Edetto
1988 *Socio-economic Life of the Zay with Special Emphasis on the Fishing Industry.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).

Tuma Nadamo
1982 *A History of the Zay in the 19th and early 20th Centuries.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University (Senior essay).
LIST OF COLLECTIVE VOLUMES

CV 1  Taddese Beyene, R. Pankhurst & Shiferaw Bekele, eds.,
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies.

CV 2  Proceedings
1990  *Proceedings of the Fifth Annual Seminar of the Department of History (Debre Zeit, 30 June - 3 July 1989).*

CV 3  Pausewang, S., et al., eds.

CV 4  Proceedings

CV 5  Tubiana, J., ed.
1990  *La Révolution Ethiopienne comme Phénomène de Société.*
Paris: L'Harmattan (Bibliotheque Peiresc, 8).

CV 6  Tsehai Berhane Sellasie, ed.
1991  *Gender Issues in Ethiopia.*

CV 7  Pankhurst, R., Ahmed Zekaria, Taddese Beyene, eds.,

CV 8  Food and Agricultural Organisation
1987  *Improving Food Crop Production on Small Farms in Africa.*
Rome: FAO.

CV 9  Ege, S., ed.

CV 10  Hedlund, H., ed.
1988  *Cooperatives Revisited.*

CV 11  Penrose, A. ed.
1988  *Beyond the Famine: an Examination of the Issues behind the Famine in Ethiopia.*

CV 12  Cliffe, L. & B. Davidson, eds.
Trenton: Red Sea Press.
CV 13  Warsaw University

CV 14  AFRERPEN

CV 15  Chrétien, J.-P. & G. Prunier, eds.

CV 16  Doornbos, M. et al., eds.

CV 17  Baxter, P.T.W., ed.
1991  *When the Grass is Gone: Development Intervention in African Arid Lands.*

CV 18  Ege, S., ed.
1990  *Ethiopia: Problems of Sustainable Development.* Trondheim: Trondheim University, College of Arts and Science (Working Papers on Ethiopian Development, no. 5).

CV 19  Hjort af Ornäs, A., ed.

CV 20  Fukui, K. & J. Markakis, eds.
1994  *Ethnicity and Conflict in the Horn of Africa.*

CV 21  Franzel, S. & H. van Houten, eds.
Wallingford: Commonwealth Agricultural Bureau, 303 p.

CV 22  Baxter, P.T.W. & R. Hogg, eds.
Manchester: Manchester University, Department of Social Anthropology & International Development Center, 274 p.

CV 23  Darkoh, M.B.K., ed.
1992  *African River Basins and Dryland Crises.*
Uppsala: Uppsala University, Department of Human and Physical Geography, 168 p.

CV 24  Ahebe Zegeye & S. Pausewang, eds.

CV 25  Bahru Zewde, R. Pankhurst & Taddese Beyene, eds.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies.
CV 26  Lepage, C., et al., eds.  

CV 27  Dessalegn Rahmato, ed.  

CV 28  Eshetu Chole, ed.  
1994  *Fiscal Decentralization in Ethiopia.*  

CV 29  Mekonen Tadesse & Abdulhamid Bedri Kello, eds.  
1994  *The Ethiopian Economy: Problems of Adjustment.*  

CV 30  Young, C., ed.  
1993  *The Rising Tide of Cultural Pluralism.*  
        Madison: University of Wisconsin Press.

CV 31  Markakis, J., ed.  
1993  *Conflict and the Decline of Pastoralism.*  

CV 32  T. Tvedt, ed.  
1994  *Conflicts in the Horn of Africa: Human and Ecological Consequences of Warfare.*  
        Uppsala: EPOS & Department of Social and Economic Geography, Uppsala University.

CV 33  Marcus, H.G., ed.  

CV 34  Mekonen Tadesse, ed.  

CV 35  Ottaway, M., ed.  
1990  *The Political Economy of Ethiopia.*  

CV 36  Taddese Beyene, ed.  
        Huntingdon, UK: ELM Publications, 2 volumes.

CV 37  -----,  
1987  *Proceedings of the First International Conference on Ethiopian Art.*  
        London: Warburg Institute, 532 p. 276 ill.

CV 38  Gurdon, C. ed.  
1994  *The Horn of Africa.*  
        London: UCL Press.
_African Refugees: Development and Repatriation._  

CV 40 Woodward, P. & M. Forsyth, eds.  
1995 _Conflict and Peace in the Horn of Africa: Federalism and its Alternatives._  
Aldershot: Dartmouth Publishing Co.

CV 41 Hinnant, J. & B. Finne, compilers  
East Lansing: Michigan State University, 435 p.

CV 42 Shiferaw Bekele, ed.  
1995 _An Economic History of Modern Ethiopia. Volume 1: The Imperia Era, 1941-74._  

CV 43 Sorenson, J., ed.  
1995 _Disaster and Development in the Horn of Africa._  
# INDEX OF AUTHORS’ NAMES

The first column gives the total items of an author included in the Bibliography, the second column indicates the page number of the items.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Number</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>31, 143, 149, 165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>46, 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>59, 129, 130, 149, 156, 158, 164, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>52, 82, 93, 124, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>6, 46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>28, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>31-32, 107, 143, 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>46, 103, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>53, 59, 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>93, 127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>41, 59, 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>11, 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Agatharchides of Cnidus 1 16
Agazi Negash 1 22
Agnetta, E. 2 65, 124
Agrawal, R.C. 1 78
Aguiar, M.I. 1 166
Agycman-Duah, B. 1 107
Ahmed, A.G.M. 1 65
Ahmed Hassen Omer 1 149
Ahmed Yusuf Farah 1 149
Ahmed Zekaria 4 80, 161, 175
Akalu Getaneh 1 138
Akalu Wolde Mariam 1 160
Aklilu Gizaw 1 160
Aklilu Kidanu 1 65
Aklilu Yilma 1 174
Akopian, G. 1 149
Al-Amin Mohamed Said 1 43
Alasebu Gàbre Mariam 2 93
Alasebu Gàbre Sellasie 2 6, 119
Aldrick, J. 1 39
Alemayehu Bekele 1 158
Alemayehu Lirenso 6 65, 73, 85
Alemneh Dejene 4 65, 100
Alemseged Gebre 1 46
Alemsehay Tekle 1 46
Alemtsehay Tekle 1 82
Ali Dawa 1 158
Ali Jimale Ahmed 1 139
Allen, H. 1 43
Almaz Beyene 1 93
Almaz Fesshaye 1 172
Almaz Zewde 1 65
Almedom, Aster M. 3 93, 124, 130
Altaye Alaro 3 173
Alula Abate 1 46
Alvarsson, J.-A. 1 149
Aman Seifedin 1 149
Amanuel Sahle 3 18, 32, 172
Amare Worku 1 50
Amare Tekle 8 44, 54, 59, 108, 114
Amarech Agidew 1 173
Amborn, H. 4 65, 149
Ambrogi, S. 1 16
Amelework Kassa 1 119
Amnesty International 2 59
Amsalu Aklilu 2 32, 137
Andalem Mulaw 1 32
Andargachew Tesfaye 1 80
Andargachew Tiruneh 1 54
Anderberhan W. Giorgis 1 46
Anderson, I. 1 65
Andreas Eshete 1 59
Andromeda Tafara 1 93
Anfay, F. 12 22
Annequin, G. 3 22, 133
Anonymous 2 89, 107, 114
Antebiy, L. 2 156
Antonio, M. di 1 89
### Index of Authors

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Anyang Nyong'o, P. (Nyong'o, P.A.)</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Appleyard, D.L.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Araya Demissie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arneson, O.E.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnasson, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold, P.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asafa (Assefa) Jalata</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assefa Tewodros</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assefa Tolera</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asfa Wossen Asserate</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asfaw Negesse</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asmarom Legesse</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asmelash Beyene</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asmelash Woldemariam</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asmerom Kidane</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asn~eMi</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aspen, H.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asres Kebede</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assefa Abegaz</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assefa Beqelle</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assefa Hailemariam</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assefa Kuru</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assefa, B.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Association Francaise d'Action Artistique</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atieb Ahmed Dafallah</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkins, W.S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atmore, A.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atsede Wondimagegnehu</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Auf, C.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Awoke Amdezaye</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Awoke Asmare</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ayalew Gebre</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aydagheunum Geleta</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ayele Teklehaymanot, Abba</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ayele Gebre Mariam</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ayele Tirfie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ayeletch Alemu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aynalem Adugna</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Azam, J.-P.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Azbaha Haile</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Azeb Tamirat</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Babu, A.M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bahru Zewde</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baidemariam Desta</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bairu Tafla</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baissa, L.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baker, J.</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balashova, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balicka-Witakowska, E.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balsvik, R.R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Banchiyeleku Gebreyes</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bandini, F.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bandrè's, J.L.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbary, B.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bard, K.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barker, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

181
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Baron, M.S.</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bascom, J.B.</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bashir Hadj</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bashir Barre</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bassi, M.</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bauer, D.F.</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bausi, A.</td>
<td>114, 140, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baxter, P.T.W.</td>
<td>166, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baye Yimam</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bayou Mulat</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Becker, E.</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beckingham, C.F.</td>
<td>11, 107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beckstrom, J.</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beckwith, C.</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedadda, B.</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Befekadu Degefe</td>
<td>41, 66, 89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Belachew Desta</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bekalu Molla</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bekele, M.</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Belete Mengistu</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beletou Kebede</td>
<td>8, 34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bell, S.</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Belshaw, D.</td>
<td>73, 89, 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benoit, M.</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benti Getahun</td>
<td>33, 80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benzing, B.</td>
<td>134, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bereket Habte Selassie</td>
<td>54, 109, 114, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bereket Kebede</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berg, T.</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhane Shiferaw</td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhane Woldemichael</td>
<td>44, 66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhanie Abebe</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhanou Abbebec</td>
<td>11, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhanu Asfaw</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhanu, B.</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhanu Debebe</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhanu Gebre Mariam</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhanu Getahun</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhanu M. Abegaz</td>
<td>47, 89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhanu Mulata</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhanu Tereke</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhanu Tucho</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhanu Wolde Mikael</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhe Habte Giorgis</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berhe Wolde Aregay</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beri, H.M.L.</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bernand, E.</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry, L.</td>
<td>28, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bertrame, S.</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beyene Dolcho</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beylot, R.</td>
<td>23, 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bhagavan, M.R.</td>
<td>85, 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bhattacharya, S.S.B.</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bhola, H.S.</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Biasio, E.</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Biles, P.</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bishop, R.</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author(s)</td>
<td>Page(s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bitran-Dicowsky, R.</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bizualem Birhane</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bizuwork Zewde</td>
<td>64, 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Black, M.</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blowfield, M.</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boisaubert, J.-L.</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Böll, V.</td>
<td>11, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bonzanini, G.</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Borruso, P.</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Borton, J.</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bouville, C.</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brancaccio, L.</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brandt, S.</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braukämper, U.</td>
<td>8, 16, 150, 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braun, J. von</td>
<td>105, 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brehme, G.</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brons, M.</td>
<td>67, 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, R.P.</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bruchhaus, E.-M.</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brüne, S.</td>
<td>8, 54, 67, 90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brush, M.</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buchanan-Smith, M.</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bühring, G.</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bulcha Demeksa</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bulü Terlissa</td>
<td>83, 90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bureau, J.</td>
<td>34, 83, 143, 148, 159, 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burgess, D.</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bushell, K.</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bushell, W.</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buxton, D.R.</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cahaıi, B.</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calchi Novati, G.</td>
<td>19, 42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calegari, C.</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campbell, I.</td>
<td>23, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campbell, J.</td>
<td>47, 101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caquot, A.</td>
<td>11, 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caraman, P.</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Casson, L.</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cauk, R.H.</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cavallini, G.</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cerulli, E.</td>
<td>11, 28, 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chanka, T.T.</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapple, D.</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chaudhury, R.H.</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chawla, R.L.</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chailley, M.</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chavaillon, J.</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chédeville, E.</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chenevière, A.</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chernet Tilahun</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chernetsov, S.B.</td>
<td>19, 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chiffle, S.</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chilote Yirga</td>
<td>67, 71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chojnacki, S.</td>
<td>16, 133-134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clapham, C.</td>
<td>8, 53, 54, 59, 109, 114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarence-Smith, W.G.</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Page(s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clark, P.G.</td>
<td>1 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarke, W.S.</td>
<td>1 44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cliffe, L.</td>
<td>8 48, 67, 100, 114, 174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coffey, T.M.</td>
<td>37 39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cohen, J.M.</td>
<td>1 56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colburn, F.D.</td>
<td>1 114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Connell, D.</td>
<td>3 114-115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constantinos Tesfa Tzion</td>
<td>1 33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contenson, H. de</td>
<td>2 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coppock, D.L.</td>
<td>1 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corazzi, P.</td>
<td>1 33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornwall, A.</td>
<td>2 76, 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Costantinos Berhe</td>
<td>1 101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cotter, G.</td>
<td>1 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Couwenbergh, M.</td>
<td>1 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cowley, R.W.</td>
<td>2 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cresti, F.</td>
<td>2 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cropp, W.-U.</td>
<td>1 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cross, M.</td>
<td>1 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crummey, D.</td>
<td>8 8, 12, 29, 33, 68, 142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cutler, P.</td>
<td>1 101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daba Hunde</td>
<td>1 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dagnew Eshete</td>
<td>1 67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dahl, G.</td>
<td>1 48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dalal, K.L.</td>
<td>1 109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Damew Tefera</td>
<td>1 47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Ayana</td>
<td>2 29, 167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Gamachu</td>
<td>6 48, 60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Haile</td>
<td>2 8, 60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Kendie</td>
<td>4 20, 109, 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Tefera</td>
<td>2 60, 90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darge Wole</td>
<td>3 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davidson, B.</td>
<td>3 33, 115, 174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davis, R.</td>
<td>1 107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dawit Abate</td>
<td>1 60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dawit Wolde Giorgis</td>
<td>2 54, 101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Day, M.H.</td>
<td>2 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Debele, S.</td>
<td>1 67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Debrah, S.</td>
<td>1 67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Debrework Zewdie</td>
<td>1 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Degife Gabre Tsadik</td>
<td>1 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deguchi, A.</td>
<td>2 158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dejene Aredo</td>
<td>12 67-68, 83, 90, 142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dellelegne Teshome</td>
<td>1 48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Demie Woyessa</td>
<td>1 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Demissie Tesfaye</td>
<td>1 94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dempf, M.</td>
<td>1 163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dent, M.</td>
<td>1 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dercon, S.</td>
<td>2 68, 84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Derege, K.</td>
<td>1 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Derseh Indale</td>
<td>3 101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desalegn Teresa</td>
<td>1 167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dessalegn Rahmato</td>
<td>20 64, 68, 101, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desta Beyene</td>
<td>1 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desta Kebbede</td>
<td>1 94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desta Shamebo</td>
<td>3 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devens, M.</td>
<td>2, 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diamanti, C.</td>
<td>1, 80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DiBlasi, M.</td>
<td>1, 24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Di Cerbo, R.</td>
<td>1, 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dilleya, A.M.</td>
<td>1, 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dines, M.</td>
<td>1, 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diop, B.</td>
<td>1, 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doli, M.</td>
<td>1, 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dombrowski, F.</td>
<td>2, 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donaldson, T.</td>
<td>1, 67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donham, D.L.</td>
<td>5, 164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donzel, E. van</td>
<td>10, 19, 29, 107, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doppler, W.</td>
<td>1, 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dore, G.</td>
<td>2, 39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dramis, F.</td>
<td>1, 24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drew, E.</td>
<td>3, 14, 83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drewes, A.J.</td>
<td>1, 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Druce, N.</td>
<td>1, 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duba Golocha</td>
<td>1, 167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duffield, M.</td>
<td>4, 101, 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duncan, M.E.</td>
<td>1, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dunlop, D.W.</td>
<td>1, 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edossa Tassisa</td>
<td>1, 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ege, S.</td>
<td>7, 69, 175, 176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eikenberg, G.</td>
<td>1, 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eikenberg, K.</td>
<td>4, 60, 109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elias Habte Selassie</td>
<td>1, 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elfneh Udessa</td>
<td>1, 167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elisabeth Wolde Mariam</td>
<td>1, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elleni Tedla</td>
<td>1, 120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>El Nagar, S. El Hadi</td>
<td>1, 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>El-Shishiny, H.</td>
<td>1, 48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellert, G.</td>
<td>1, 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellingson, L.C.</td>
<td>1, 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellis, G.</td>
<td>1, 80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emiru Kenea</td>
<td>1, 162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Engida Techeste Anderom</td>
<td>1, 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephrem, D.</td>
<td>1, 97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ercoles, M.C.</td>
<td>1, 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erlich, H.</td>
<td>4, 19, 42, 109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Escher, R.</td>
<td>2, 94, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eschler, R.</td>
<td>1, 171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Estete Kebede</td>
<td>1, 160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Estete Taye</td>
<td>1, 167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esthetou Wonbera</td>
<td>1, 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esthetu Chole</td>
<td>15, 8, 69, 83, 90, 94, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esthetu Tadesse</td>
<td>1, 83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esmonde, P.</td>
<td>3, 120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethiopian Human Rights Council</td>
<td>1, 60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eyassu Gayim</td>
<td>1, 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eyayu Lulseged</td>
<td>4, 33, 55, 132, 144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eyob Azaria</td>
<td>1, 126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezekiel (Hezkiel) Gebissa</td>
<td>3, 36, 48, 164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fantahun Berhane</td>
<td>1, 33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author Name</td>
<td>Page Count</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fantu Cheru</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fassil Gebre Kiros</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fattovitch, R.</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faye, B.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fecadu Gadamu</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fekade Azeze</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fekadu Begna</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fekadu Bekele</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fekerte Haile</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellman, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fenet, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fentahun Tiruneh</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferene, A.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fernyhough, T.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferry, R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fesseha Tawek</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fichtl, R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fikre-Selassie Abebe</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fikru Gebrekidan</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Finn, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fisher, A.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fisseha Haile Meskal</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fisseha Mekonnen</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fisseha Woreda</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitjer, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzgerald, M.A.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzpatrick, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fleagle, J. G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fleming, H.C.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flynn, B.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forslund, E.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foster, F.G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foucher, E.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francaviglia, V.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franchini, V.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franciscus, R. G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franzel, S.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franklin, T.M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friedman, D.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frost, F.A.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fruzzetti, L.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fukui, K.</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Furrer-Kreski, E.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fury, P.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fusella, L.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author Name</th>
<th>Page Count</th>
<th>References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Gabreyesus Hailemariam</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gābre Mādhīn Kidane</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gāim Kibreab</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gāitachebew Bekele</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galizia, M.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gallais, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gamst, F.C.</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>44, 60, 70, 135, 162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gander, M.J.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Garretson, P.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>34, 161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gartley, J.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>20, 120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gascon, A.</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>20, 44, 48-49, 55, 70, 109, 167</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

186
## Index of Authors

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Gashaw Asfaw</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaulme, F.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gautier, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gavian. S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gebeeyehu, A.G.W.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gebre Egziabher Haile</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gebre Hiywet Tesfagiorgis</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gebrchiwot Ageba</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gebrchiwot Zere</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gebre-Igziabiher Elyas</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gebre Yntiso</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gebru Tareke</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geday Gebrewahid</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gedefa Tollera</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gemechu Degefa</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gemechu Gedeno</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Genene Udessa</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Genet Mengistu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geneti Tolla</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Genna Tedu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gennet Zewdie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gérard, D.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerdesmeier, V.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Germa Amare</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerō, S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gervers, M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getachew Demissie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getachew Fulle</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getachew Gebre</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getachew Geremew</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getachew Kassa</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getachew Kelemu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getachew Metaferia</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getachew Minas</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getachew Joseph</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getachew Woldemeskel</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getahun Gebru</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getahun Mesfin</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getahun Tadesse</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getahun Teka</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getaneh Assefa</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getatchew Haile</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getenesh Worku</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gezahegn Ayele</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gezahegn Petros</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getie Gelaye</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getnet Bekele</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ghabbour, S.I.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ghiorgis Tekle</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giglio, C.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gilkes, P.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gill, D.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Girma Fisseha</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Girma Hundie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Girma Kidane</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Girma Mengistu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Girma Kebbede</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Girma Seyoum</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Page Count</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Girma, Z.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Girmai Abraham</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Girmaye Kebbede</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giuliani, S.E.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gizachew Abegaz</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gizaw Molla</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gnerre, M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goe, M.R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goglia, L.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gorgorios, Abba</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gori, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Göricke, F.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goyder, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goyder, S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grau, R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Graziosi, P.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griaule, M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grierson, R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffin, K.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Groenewold, W.G.F.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gruber, R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gryseels, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gstrein, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guèbre Heywèt (Gehre Hiwot) Baykedagne</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gufu Oba</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulilat Kebede</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulshan, S.S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guluma Gemedu</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gupta, S.</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gupta, V.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gutu, S.Z.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haberland, E.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Habtai Zera</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Habtamu Wondimu</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Habtemariam Kassa</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Habtemariam Tesfaghiorghis</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Habte Sellasie, E. (see: Elias Habte Sellasie)</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Habtu Gebre Mikael</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Habtu Ghebre-ab</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hacque, I.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hagos Mehary</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haile Gabriel Dagne</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haile K. Asmerom</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haile Kibret</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haile Leul Tebicke</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haile Mäsqil GÄbre Wold</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haile Mariam Lærbo</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haile, T.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haile Mariam Goshu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haile Selassie Gebre Selassie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haile Yaqob</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hailu Abatena</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hailu Beyene</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hailu Gebre Mariam</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hailu Mekbib</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hailu Pietros</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Hailu Wolde Mikael
Hajo Ali
Hakemulder, R.
Hamer, I.
Hamer, J.
Hammerschmidt, E.
Hammond, J.
Hammond, L.C.
Hamza Abdurazak
Hancock, G.
Handebo Ergeno
Hanna Kebede
Hansema Hamera
Hansson, G.
Harbeson, J.W.
Hareide, D.
Harris, J.E.
Harris, W.C.
Harsch, E.
Hasselblatt, G.
Hassen, M.
Hassen Mohammed
Havnevik, K.
Hecht, E.-D.
Heinzelin, J.
Heldman, M.E.
Helland, J.
Helmoldt, R.
Hendrie, B.
Henne, P.
Haran Sereke-Brhan
Herrman, J.
Herweg, K.
Heyer, F.
Hickey, D.
Hieda, O.
Hill, M.J.D.
Hilsum, L.
Hinnant, J.T.
Hirsch, B.
Hirut Terefe
Hizkias Assefa
Hoben, S.J.
Hodes, R.
Hoffmann, J.
Hoffmann, R.
Hogg, R.
Holcomb, B.K.
Holden, S.J.
Holliday, T.W.
Holmer, R.
Holt, J.
Hoffmann, J.
Hopkins, S.
Horr, M.
Hovde, R.L.
Hubbell, S.
Hultin, J.

Index of Authors
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Page Count</th>
<th>References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Humphreys, C.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Humphreys, G.K.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huntingford, G.W.B.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hussein Ahmed</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>12, 144-45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hussein Ismail</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hutchison, R.A.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibeau, O.O.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibrahim Idris</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>53, 56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Institute of Ethiopian Studies</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ishihara, M.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>49, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ismagilova, R.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Itana Ayana</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iyassu Seyoum</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iyob, R.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>110, 116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jabo Seraj</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob, P.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jaffe, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jäger, O.A.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, W.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>151, 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jambere Wadillo</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Janas, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Janssen, V.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>49, 56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jara H. Mariam</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jean, F.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeffries, P.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jelaludin Ahmed</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeschofnig, P.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jemaro Serro</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Kinfu</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanson, S.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, B.C.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joireman, S. F.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones, B.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones, S.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>102, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jong, S.P. de</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jourdain, L.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joussaume, F.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joussaume, R.</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>22, 25, 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jucl-Jensen, B.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Junge, B.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jutzi, S.C.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kacza, T.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kauffeler, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kahuranangia, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kane, T.L.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>42, 56, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kapil, R.L.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kaplan, S.</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>9, 96, 145, 156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Karadawi, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kassahun Seyoum</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kassam, A.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>129, 130, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kassaye Begashaw</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Katznelson, I.B.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## Index of Authors

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Kebbede Abba Ire</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kebbede Gessesse</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kebebew Daka</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kebede Assefa</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kebede, D.</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kebede Yeshitla</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kebre-ab Tesfai</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kebre Alem Salih</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keleew Zelleke</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keleta, E.</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keller, E.</td>
<td>56, 71, 102, 110, 116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kelly, M.</td>
<td>72, 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kemink, F.</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ketsela, T.</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Khazanov, A.M.</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kibirige, J.S.</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kibre Moges</td>
<td>89, 91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kidane Mariam Demlew</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kiflemariam Hamde</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kiflemariam Melake</td>
<td>50, 72, 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kifiu Tadesse</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Killion, T.C.</td>
<td>42, 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kim, Quee-Young</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kimberlin, C.T.</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kindred, W.</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kinfe Abraham</td>
<td>61, 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kiros Gebre Egziabher</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kirsch, O.C.</td>
<td>72, 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Klijn, A.F.J.</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kloos, H.</td>
<td>50, 93, 103, 125, 126, 163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knefelkamp, U.</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knibb, M.A.</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kobishchanov, Y.M.</td>
<td>26, 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kok, W.</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kortmann, F.</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kreidler, C.</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kropp, M.</td>
<td>12, 17, 30, 145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kruse, S.-E.</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Krylow, A.</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kur, S.</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kurdy, N.H.</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kurimoto, E.</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Labanca, N.</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lacroix-Riz, A.</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laike, M.A.</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laitin, D.D.</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laketch Dirasse</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lakew Wolle Takle (Lakew Woldetekle)</td>
<td>95, 126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lancaster, C.J.</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Langmuir, E.C.</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larsson, C.P.</td>
<td>98, 126, 127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Launhardt, J.</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lawrence, M.</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lazzarini, V.</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leach, J.M.</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leclant, J.</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Index of Authors

Lefebvre, J. 1 108
Legesse Dadi 4 72-73
Legesse Gebeyehu 1 162
Legesse Lemma 1 111
Legum, C. 1 111
Le Houérou, F. 5 40
Leiris, M. 1 130
Lemma Me Reid 1 74
Leonard, R. 1 116
Lepage, C. 2 13, 177
Leroy, J. 2 135, 137
Leslau, W. 1 130
Levine, D.N. 1 168
Lewis, H.S. 5 66, 151, 169
Lewis, I.M. 2 116, 153
Linde, L. 1 149
Lindtjørn, B. 6 50, 102, 103, 126, 169
Lonfernini, B. 1 169
Love, R.S. 4 85
Lukanty, J. 1 111
Lusini, G. 6 13, 143, 145
Lvova, E. 1 130
Lydall, J. 4 161
Lyons, T. 2 111

Mabbs, A.W. 1 13
Machida, R. 1 44
MacKenzie, B.J. 1 103
MacKinnon, J. 1 91
Maehlum, H. 1 141
Mahadevan, V. 1 6
Magni, L. 1 96
Maigenet Shifferaw 1 120
Mainardi, S. 1 91
Makinda, S.M. 1 111
Makonen Abraham 1 92
Makonnen Bishaw (see: Mekonnen Bishaw)
Maknun Gamaledin 1 73
Makun Gamaledin 1 73
Malakar, S.N. 1 111
Malwal, B. 1 116
Mamitu Zellelew 1 96
Mammo Wudneh 1 20
Mandefro Tegegn 1 100
Mänttä Gehr Medhin 2 35
Mantel-Niecko, J. 3 13, 35, 56
Marchal, H. 1 130
Marchal, R. 4 42, 45, 96, 103
Marcus, H.G. 6 8, 20, 177
Marcos Sahlu 1 6
Marew Alemu 1 121
Markakis, J. 6 45, 57, 61, 171, 176, 177
Markos Ezra 2 50, 79
Marrassini, P. 6 9, 26, 30, 141
Marsden-Smedley, P. 1 17
Marx, A. 2 135, 145
Maruya Ayalew 1 85
Matera, E. 1 126
Index of Authors

Matsuda, H. 3 162
Matthies, V. 2 102, 111
Maxwell, S. 2 73, 85
Mayerson, P. 1 13
Mayotte, J. 1 103
Mazzacane, V. 1 85
Mbogoh, S.G. 1 85
McCann, J. 10 21, 35, 64, 73
McClellan, C.W. 1 85
McCracken, J. 1 76
McDonald, M.A. 1 128
McNab, C. 2 121
McWirth, C. 1 111
Means, S.M. 1 21
Mebratu Gebeeyehu 1 35
Mebratu Negusse 1 85
Mebratu Tesfaghiorgis 1 157
Medhane Tadesse 1 36
Megerssa Guluma 1 169
Mehret Ayenew 1 73
Mekete Belachew 1 121
Mekonnen, A. 1 126
Mekonnen Assefa 1 6
Mekonnen Bishaw 4 9, 126, 129
Mekonnen Manayzewal 2 90, 92
Mekuria Bulcha 2 9, 57
Mekuria, M. 2 73, 77
Melake Mengistu 1 153
Melakou Tegegn 2 116
Melaku Worede 2 50, 73
Melamede, G. 1 111
Melasuo, T. 3 50, 73
Mellana, V. 2 53
Menassie, G. 1 126
Menbere Alemayehu 1 36
Mengesha Bekele 1 74
Mengisteab Kidane 3 61, 75
Menghistu Lemma 1 139, 151
Mengistu Dessalegn 1 96
Mengistu Seyoum 1 171
Mengistu Tefera 5 50, 85
Mengistu Wube 2 50-51
Mercier, J. 10 9, 129, 130, 135
Merera Gudina 3 61, 111
Merid Wolde Aregay 1 36
Mesfin Araya 3 85, 117
Mesfin Dejene 1 150
Mesfin Mekonnen 1 96
Mesfin Tadesse 1 51
Mesfin Wolde-Mariam 3 57, 74, 103
Mesfin Wolde Sellasie 1 74
Messerebet Bihoneg 1 97
Methodios Fouyas 1 156
Metunegus Belachew 1 97
Michael Beyene 1 51
Michael Ghobar 1 36
Michels, J.W. 4 26
Michler, W. 1 61

193
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Miguel, A.</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mikre Sellassie, G.A.</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Millar, J.</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Million Gebreyes</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minga Negash</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ministry of Agriculture, Ethiopia</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mirgissa Kaba</td>
<td>74, 129, 145, 158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mishra, S.</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mitchell, C.</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mitiku Tuko</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miyawaki, Y.</td>
<td>74, 155, 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moges Molla</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mohammed Hassen</td>
<td>30, 146, 161, 168, 170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mohammed Ahmed</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mohammed Nur Abdu</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mohammed Umer Mohammed</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mohamed Salih, M.A.</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mohammed-Salem, M.A.</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mohammed Seid</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mohanty, B.K.</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Molla Tikuye</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Molvaer, R.K.</td>
<td>12, 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moore, E.</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mordini, A.</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morin, D.</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moss, W.</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moten, R.</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moussa, H.</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mulatu Wubneh</td>
<td>45, 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mulugeta Abebe</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mullugeta Bezzabeh</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mulugeta Etaffa</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mulumebet Mitiku</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Munro-Hay, S.</td>
<td>26, 27, 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Music Ghebreghiorghis</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Muthanna, I.M.</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nadir A.L. Mohammed</td>
<td>45, 91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Naggo, Y.</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nantet, B.</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>National Democratic Institute</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Natsoulas, A.</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Naty, A.</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nautin, P.</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nega, A.</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neghisti Tesfay</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Negussay Ayele</td>
<td>57, 108, 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Negussie, B.</td>
<td>74, 97, 126, 129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Negussic, C.</td>
<td>27, 74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nerayo Teklemikael</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nersessian, V.N.</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neugebauer, O.</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newcombe, K.J.</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholson, T.R.</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nistri, P.F.</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nord, A.</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norton, B.E.</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## Index of Authors

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>Norwegian Institute of Human Rights</em></td>
<td>1 61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nyangabyaki Bazaara</td>
<td>1 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nzongola-Ntalaja, G.</td>
<td>1 111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O’Brey, E.</td>
<td>1 97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obsaa Tegegn</td>
<td>1 169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ochs, E.</td>
<td>1 157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Odesola, S.N.</td>
<td>1 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ofulemi, K.</td>
<td>1 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ogee Geleto</td>
<td>1 151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ohlbaum, D.L.</td>
<td>1 111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Okbaghebriel Berakhi</td>
<td>1 51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Okbazghi Yohannes</td>
<td>5 86, 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Okunade, A.A.</td>
<td>1 92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Olango, P.</td>
<td>1 126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oliver, R.</td>
<td>3 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oljira Tujuba</td>
<td>1 162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Olivier, L.</td>
<td>1 171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Olsen, G.R.</td>
<td>1 111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Omar Osman Rabeh</td>
<td>1 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orr, D.</td>
<td>1 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Osman Saleh Sabbé</td>
<td>1 42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ottaway, M.</td>
<td>3 57, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ourgay, M.</td>
<td>1 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pankhurst, R.</td>
<td>35 9, 13, 30, 36, 40, 42, 51, 92, 104, 111, 130, 135, 137, 139, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pankhurst, R.J.</td>
<td>5 13, 42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pankhurst, A.</td>
<td>17 7, 9, 36, 76, 97, 103-104, 139, 146, 151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pankhurst, H.</td>
<td>4 75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Papstein, R.</td>
<td>1 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pateman, R.</td>
<td>9 40, 45, 57, 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patman, R.G.</td>
<td>2 112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pattanaik, T.</td>
<td>1 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patassini, D.</td>
<td>1 80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paulos Nyonyo</td>
<td>1 36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pausewang, S.</td>
<td>15 57, 61-62, 69, 75, 175, 176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pedersen, K. (see also: Stoffregen Pedersen)</td>
<td>7 141, 146, 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pedys, A. de</td>
<td>1 151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pelizzari, E.</td>
<td>2 146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pennec, H.</td>
<td>1 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Percezel, C.F.</td>
<td>1 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perner, C.</td>
<td>2 154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perret, M.</td>
<td>3 21, 27, 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perrone, L.</td>
<td>1 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pétrides S.P.</td>
<td>2 21, 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pezaro, A.</td>
<td>1 104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phillipson, D.W.</td>
<td>3 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pickett, J.</td>
<td>1 75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pillot, D.</td>
<td>1 70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piovaneli, P.</td>
<td>5 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pirene, J.</td>
<td>2 31, 97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Playne, B.</td>
<td>1 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pohjonen, V.</td>
<td>1 75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polotsky, H.J.</td>
<td>1 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Index</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poluha, E.</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polyakov, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pool, D.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poscia, S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prabhu, P.M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pratt, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prendergast, J.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prouty, C.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prunier, G.</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prutky, R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pukkala, T.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quirin, J.A.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rahel Mekuria</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rahmato Hussein</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raineri, O.</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rainero, R.H.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raunig, W.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raven-Roberts, A.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Redda Tekle-Haimanot</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Regasa Aboma</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reid, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Relief Society of Tigray</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rezene Habtemarim</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ricci, L.</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richter, R.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rimbaud, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ringness, T.A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roberts, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robinson, I.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rochat, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rollins, R.J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romandini, M.</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosa Araya</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosso, M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rouaud, A.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roux, H. de</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roy, D.S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rubenson, S.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Russo, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rydland, I.H.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sabo, L.E.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saeveros, O.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sahle Wolde Gabr</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sahlström, B.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saleh, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saleh Osman B.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salole, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samir Kalifa</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Tolessa</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sanderson, G.N.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandford, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandford, S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**Index of Authors**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Santamaria, U.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarin, I.R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sasaran, E.J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sauter, R.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sbacchi, A.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schaefer, C.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schindler, R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schlee, G.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schmale, M.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schneider, R.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scholler, H.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scholz, P.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schraeder, P.J.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schröder, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schröder, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schubert, W.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schumann, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schütte, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scoones, I.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott, W.R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seaman, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Searle, C.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sebhat Daniel</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seltene Seyoum</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Semagne Wolde Gabriel</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Semeneh Tamirat</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Semere Haile</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sentayehu Dejene</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sergey Hable Scassie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seyoum Abebe</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seyoum Gebregziabher</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seyoum Wolde</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seyoum Wolde Yohannes</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shackle Tefera</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shack, W.A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shak Otto</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sharma, J.P.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shauro, E.A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shaw, T.M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scheckler, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shehim, K.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelemay, K.K.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shenk, C.E.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shenkut, M.K.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shepherd, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherr, E.M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheth, V.S.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shibeshi Ghebre</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shiferaw Bekele</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shiferaw Jammo</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shigeta, M.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shinohara, T.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shire, S.A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shreiber, S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shumet Sishagne</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sidor, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silkin, T.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silverman, R.W.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Page 197
Index of Authors

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
<th>References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Simon, B.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simonds, C.R.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simmonds, N.W.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simonsen, P.E.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sindima, H.J.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Singer, N.J.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisay Asefa</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisay Ibbsa</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisaye, S.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Six, V.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>14, 136, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skrobucha, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slikkerveer, L.J.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sobania, N.W.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>138, 158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sollberg, R.W.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon Abate</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon Gashaw</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon Gebre</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>76, 80-81, 154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon Mulugeta</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon Tafari</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon Tena</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon Terfa</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon Tesemma</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>122, 154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon Wole</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sorenson, J.</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>9, 45, 104, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southon, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spencer, B.G.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spencer, D.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spring, C.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stähl, M.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>51, 76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Staude, W.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stella, G.C.</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>7, 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stevens, C.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stiles, D.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stoffregen Pedersen, K. (see Pedersen)</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Storck, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Storey, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Storti, N.</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>10, 138, 152, 161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strecker, I.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stringer, C.B.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stroud, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Styan, D.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sührke, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sullivan, R.C.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>147, 169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sumner, C.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Survival International</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suther, D.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sutton, J.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sutton, J.E.G.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suwa, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swinburne, C.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Szajkowski, B.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tablino, P.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taddele Seyoum Teshale</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tadesse Aderha</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>65, 169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tadesse Alelu</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taddese Berissa</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taddese Beyene</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taddesse Gebre Egziabher</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taddesse Tamrat</td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taddese Tewolde</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taddese Wolde</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taddia, I.</td>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tafesse, M.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taffesse Kassa</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taft, R., SJ</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Takele Tilahun</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Takkele Taddese</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tamene Bituma</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tamiru Terfa</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tamrat Admassu</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tanner, D.G.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tassew Gebre</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taye Assefa</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taye Mengistae</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tayye Taddesse</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tayetch Beyene</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tecola W. Hagos</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tedecha Golochoa</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tedeschi, S.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teferi Abaie</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teferi Kebede</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teferra, B.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tegegne, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tegegne Teka</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tekabo Habte Mikael</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tekaligne Wolde Mariam</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tekeste Melake</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tekeste Negash</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tekle Hagos</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tekle Mariam Woldemikael</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teklehaiamanot Gebre-Sellasie</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teklehaiamanot Shanka</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tekle Tsidik Mäkuriya</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Temesgen Yihun</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tenkir Bonger</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terefe, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesemma Ta'a</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfia Mekonnen</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfai Seyoum</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfatsion Medhanie</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfay Haile</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfay Mekonnen</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfaye Asfaw</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfaye Assefa</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfaye Edetto</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfaye Haiku</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfaye Gibe Mariam</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfaye, S.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfaye Seyoum</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfaye Tafesse</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tesfayesus Mahary</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teshale Tibebe</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teshome Mulat</td>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Index of Authors
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Teshome G. Wagaw</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teshome Regasse</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tessema Chamiiso</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tessema Chekun Awoke</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tetzlaff, R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tibebe Eshete</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tigest, K.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tilahun, M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tilahun Milatun</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tilahun Sinehaw</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tilahun Workeneh</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Timkehet Teferra</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tirussew, T.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tommasoli, M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tonini, E.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toole, M.J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tornay, S.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trevisan Semi, E.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tringali, G.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trozzi, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trozzi, N.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Triulzi, A.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsega Fida</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsegaye Wolde Ghiorgis</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsegaye Berhane</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsegaye Hailu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsegaye Tefera</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsegaye Tegenu</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsegaye Teklu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsegaye Zewdie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsegab Gebregergis</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsegai Isaac</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsehai Alemayehu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsehai Berhane Sellasie</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsehai Dimtsu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsehai Hayle</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsige Haile</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tson Dessie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsirha Adetris</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsypkin, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tubiana, J.</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tubiana, M.-J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuma Nadamo</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuqabo Aresse</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turký, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turton, D.</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tvedt, T.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twist, M.H.C.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tyloch, W.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tzannatos, Z.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uhlig, K.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uhlig, S.</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ujullu Owar</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ullendorff, E.</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>UNICEF</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>UNIDO</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>UNIDO</td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Index of Authors
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Frequency</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>UNRISD</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unruh, J.D.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unseth, P.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van de Loo, J.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vanderkam, J.C.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Kesteren, J.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Varniss, S.L.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vasiliev, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vecchiato, N.L.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verhaagen, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vernier, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vestal, T.M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vigand, L.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Villumsted, S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vircoulon, T.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Volpe, M.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waal, A. de</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wagaw Hailu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wagner, E.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walker, B.W.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walker, D.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walle Engedayehu</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waller, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waller, J.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward, C.F.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warner, R.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warsama, M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weaver, R.D.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Webb, P.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wegenie, Y.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weigel, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weise, S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Welch, C.E.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weld Blundell, H.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wendimu Dejene</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wendt, S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westermann, E.B.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wibaux, H.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williamson, E.C.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willigens, J.H.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilson, A.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilson, G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winer, N.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winkowska, I.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Witakowski, W.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Witte, C.M. de</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wogene Yirko</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wolday Amha</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wolde Medhin, D.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wolde Yesus Ammar</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woldeyesaye Tewolde</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woldeyesus Elisa</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woldu, S.M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Women's Commission for Refugee
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Authors</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Wondwossen Haile Sellassie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wood, A.P.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wood, T.G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodward, P.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Workineh Kelbessa</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worku Nida</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Workwoha Mekonnen</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>World Bank</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worz, J.F.G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wozniakowska, E.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wubnesh W. Selassie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wubshet Berhanu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wubshet Shibeshi</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wudnesh Hailu</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wudu Tafete</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yagya, V.S.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yalew Ingidaychu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yaqob Beyene</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yared Amare</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yared, M.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yassin Mohammed</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yemane Mesghenna</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yeraswork Admassie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yeshi Haile Mariam</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yigzaw Enyew</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yiheyes Lemma</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yilma Kebede</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yisehac Yohannes</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yitna Worku</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yohannes Habtu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yohannes Chane Mitiku</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yohannes Haile Selassie</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yohannes Kebede</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yohannis, A.G.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yohannis Ayalew</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yohannis Petros</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yonas Abate</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yonas Admassu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zaghi, C.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zahra Ibrahim</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zanetti, U.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zaremo, A.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zaudneh Yimtatu</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zawdie Berhane</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zein Ahmed Zein</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zekarias Megiso</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zelalem Assefa</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zemariam Fre</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zemenfes Tsige</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zenebework Bissrat</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zerali, W.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zergaw Asfera</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zewdie Abate</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Page Number(s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zewdie Abegaz</td>
<td>1  99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zewdie Shibre</td>
<td>1  52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zewdie Tolessa</td>
<td>1  123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zewdu Temtime</td>
<td>1  81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zewolde, J.</td>
<td>1  52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zimmerman, M.</td>
<td>1  118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zitelmann, T.</td>
<td>2  170-171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zollberg, A.R.</td>
<td>1  113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoossmann-Diskin, E.A.</td>
<td>1  128</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>